

3 1761 08162347 2
2
82

RESULT
OF
RESEARCHES

99317
2782

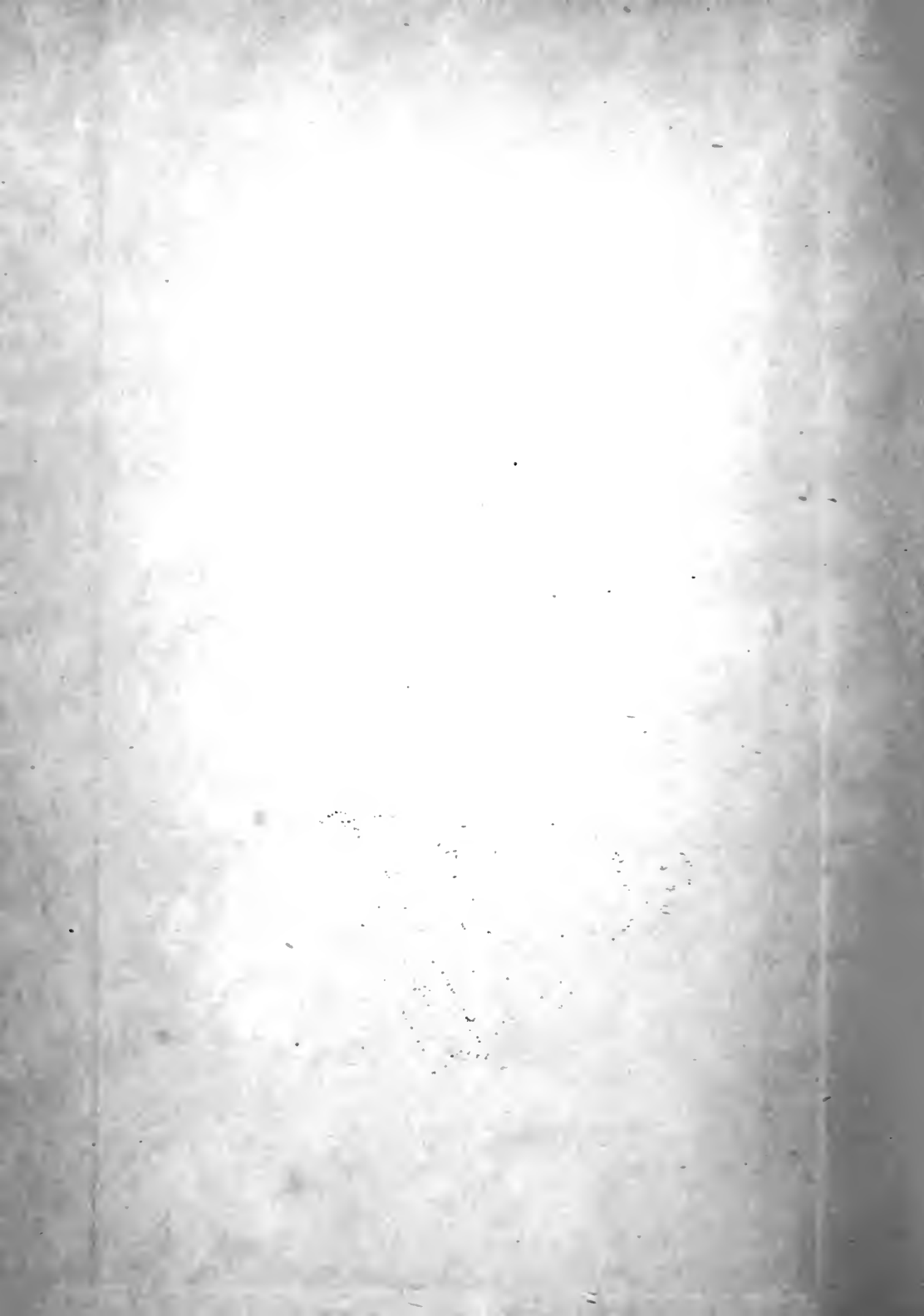


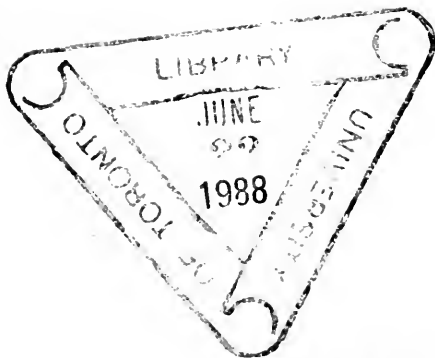
Presented to the
LIBRARY *of the*
UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO
by

and the
Administrative Library



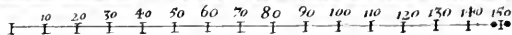








This Scale containeth 150 English Leagues



31557



RESULT

OF SOME

RESEARCHES

AMONG THE BRITISH ARCHIVES

FOR INFORMATION RELATIVE TO

THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND:

MADE IN THE YEARS 1858, 1859 AND 1860.

ORIGINALLY COLLECTED FOR AND PUBLISHED IN THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, AND NOW CORRECTED AND ENLARGED.

BY SAMUEL G. DRAKE,

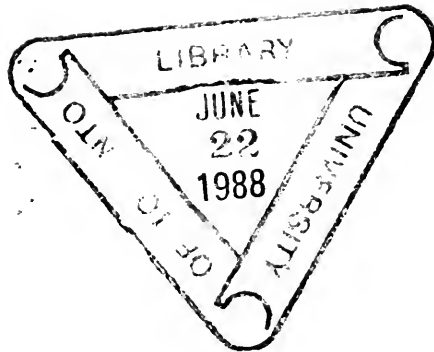
LATE PRESIDENT OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

*U.S.
Hist.
S.*



BOSTON:

PUBLISHED AT THE OFFICE OF
THE NEW ENG. HIST. AND GEN. REGISTER,
No. 13, BROMFIELD STREET.
1860.



BOSTON :
H. W. DUTTON AND SON, PRINTERS,
TRANSCRIPT OFFICE.

TO
JOHN BARSTOW, ESQUIRE,
OF PROVIDENCE,
ONE OF
THE VICE PRESIDENTS
OF
THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
THIS VOLUME,
DEVOTED TO THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND,
IS DEDICATED,
AS A TRIBUTE JUSTLY DUE FOR HIS INTEREST IN, AND ENCOURAGEMENT OF,
THE OBJECTS OF THAT SOCIETY,
BY HIS ASSOCIATE AND FRIEND,
THE EDITOR.

INTRODUCTION.

THIS designation is not intended to convey the idea that all the names of the founders of New England are contained in the following collection; while all such as emigrated with a view to a permanent residence during the first years of settlement, or previous to King Philip's war, well deserve to be numbered among the FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND; and this, it is thought, sufficiently justifies the designation.

Nearly the whole of the following work was prepared, (independent of any copy,) during a residence in the British Metropolis, in the years 1858, 1859, and 1860. This statement is made that the reader may understand certain expressions; as, in speaking of New England, *that* country is mentioned, and of England, as *this* country, &c. In all other respects it is presumed that the necessary explanations will be found in foot notes, or within brackets.

I had intended to accompany the work with some *indications* to antiquaries and genealogists, as to certain localities and means most likely to aid them in their investigations in England. But such a labor would require the compass of a work itself.

Such a work would not interfere at all with the valuable publication of Mr. Sims, of the British Museum, for what I had intended to do was to indicate the English localities of as many of our early New England emigrants as my collection of materials would enable me. So that, for example, a given name might be sought in a locality where it was known to have existed at the period of emigration. The importance of such a work will readily be perceived, but its accomplishment cannot be so readily performed. I shall therefore close these introductory observations with a few desultory remarks concerning researches, records, &c.

Whoever goes to England expecting to find the genealogy of any particular English family settled in New England at an early day, is pretty sure, in at least nine cases out of ten, to meet with disappointment. He

will, if he looks for the names of Smith, Brown, Jones, &c., find enough of them; but, to connect an ancestor bearing one of these names, with the ancestor of a New England family of the same surname, is a desideratum of much uncertainty. The reason of this uncertainty is easily explained. In the first place, persons who emigrate are not often possessors of real estate, and hence deeds and wills seldom furnish indications referable to them. They leave no deeds or wills in the father land by which they can be traced. In the next place, very few emigrants from England were landholders, for the reason that for ages little or no land has been for sale in quantities within the reach of persons of moderate estates. William the Conqueror parcelled out all England to, comparatively, a few of his followers, and the dependents of those followers improved the vast domains by a sort of tenure, which in time grew into the leasing system, by which system, probably, above seven eighths of the present inhabitants of that country hold their places of residence and business.

As though the estates thus awarded were not sufficiently extensive, it not unfrequently happened that an estate, and sometimes several estates, reverted to the crown by confiscation; and such were conferred on some favorite already in possession of extensive domains; while the crown was careful to serve itself plentifully in the first place. The revenue to the sovereign from the crown lands, even to this day, are by no means inconsiderable.

It sometimes fell out that persons came into possession of lands by heirship, where the prospect originally appeared so small as to be scarcely worthy of attention. But such cases were always rare.

Hence, for the descendant of a New England emigrant to find his ancestor among the nobility or landed gentry of the period of the emigration, is about as certain as it would be to find him among those classes of the present day!

As the great body of emigrants to New England took no pains to transmit to their descendants any account of their ancestors, or even the places whence they came, it is pretty evident they had nothing to expect from the one, or any special regard for the other. Where parish registers have been preserved, some data are often found and made available in New England pedigrees. But they seldom indicate any connection with the so called higher classes.

Classes were and are very distinct in England. The class of servants, the class of tradespeople, the class of mechanics, &c., have continued for a long period of time. They mixed very little with those above them. Few of these ever became landholders, and few ever thought of a pedigree. Pedigrees may be said to have originated with the immediate descendants of the possessors of landed estates. They grew out of a necessity. Thus Genealogy became a *science*, and the learned pursued it as a useful and necessary branch of knowledge; and as such it is generally pursued in this country, especially in New England. There are those who pursue it with a notion that they are heirs to a great estate in England, left by some unknown ancestor. They may thus add something to the science of genealogy, and enlarge their own knowledge, while they will find no necessity to enlarge their pockets.

An exceedingly amusing article might be written upon the efforts of numerous families and individuals to obtain property left by their ancestors in England, at some remote period, as they imagine. And it may be pretty safely asserted, that the majority of such fortune hunters cannot trace their own line to their emigrant ancestor! Indeed, some have started for England to obtain, as descendants, the property of an individual who never had any descendants; and this knowledge was within the reach of everybody on this side of the Atlantic! But to take up space with these remarks may be considered unnecessary by the intelligent reader.

The sources of information in England have been greatly improved within the present century. Many restrictions upon the public records have been thrown off, and an immense amount of original papers, public and private, have found, and are daily finding, their way into that vast and well arranged and well conducted repository—the British Museum. And though it may be said that much remains to be done, in laying open, collecting, and arranging the records of England, at the same time it may be observed, that the extent and magnitude of what has already been done, could it be fully stated, would surpass belief.

It is high time the British government placed the ancient wills of the realm in a position to be consulted and used; especially those in the keeping of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. This is the most extensive collection in the kingdom, and ought to be free for all genealogical and other literary uses. Yet the keepers of this repository are obliged to

subject all applicants to heavy fees. In the beginning of 1859, an attempt was made to open Doctors' Commons to literary inquirers. A petition to Parliament was drawn up, ably setting forth the advantages which would accrue to the literary public by making that depository as free as the British Museum. This was headed by Lord Macaulay and other eminent gentlemen; but Parliament thought the time had not come for such liberality in Doctors' Commons, and thus the matter rests, and may possibly rest till another Sir Nicholas Harris Nicolas shall appear.

And here I may be pardoned for referring to that preëminent antiquary, who was cut off in the prime of life, while successfully advocating the cause of a free use of the public records, "whenever it could be done consistent with their safety." Few Americans who visit England to examine those records learn how much they are indebted to that gentleman; because he had by his perseverance rendered himself unpopular among some influential officials, who considered his course an infringement upon their interest. Sir Harris Nicolas, as he was familiarly called, possessed those rare qualities of mind which seemed to endow him with an intuitive knowledge, to that wonderful extent to which few eminent men have attained through a long life. This naturally subjected him to the envy of some and the jealousy of others. And hence his enlightened views, put forth with regard to the public records, were combated from different quarters, and with some success. And yet the entering wedge, which he so powerfully drove into the heavy doors of the public archives, not only retains its place, but is pretty sure eventually to accomplish the great and beneficent object of forcing them entirely open. That Sir Harris had co-workers is true, but they can take care of themselves. These remarks are made, because it is thought that not many Americans appreciate the labors of that gentleman, as, most likely, they are unacquainted with them. The majority of his publications are now obtainable; but it is highly probable that when Antiquarian and Historical Societies are *advanced* enough to attempt to collect them, they will find them difficult to be had. The last place of residence of Sir Harris in London, was No. 55 Torrington Square, to which the devoted American antiquary will not fail to make a pilgrimage when he may visit the Metropolis of the British empire; or, rather, the Metropolis of the world.



The worlds furthest bounds, brave Drake on thee did gaze,
 Both North and Southern Poles, have eene thy mighty name
 If thanklesse men conceale, thy pray'r the starres woulde blaze,
 The same our fellow travellers with will auey graue
 Re-Naniam sculp

R

It is not very surprising that the progress of collecting, arranging, and laying open to the public the muniments of the realm has been slow, if the magnitude of these muniments is but partially comprehended. Some idea may be formed on this head, by a comparison of our own records with those of England. This can be done only by a comparison of the length of time the two countries or governments have been in existence. A little reflection on this point may warrant the averment, that, if all the records of the United States were collected together, they would not occupy a space equal to that occupied by the British State Paper Office alone: to say nothing of the magnitude of those in the Tower of London, in the Rolls Chapel, the Chapter House, Remembrancer's Office, Treasuries of the King's Bench and Common Pleas Remembrance Office, Augmentation Office, British Museum, &c., &c.

New England, as is well known, was named by, or in the time of, Captain John Smith, who explored and surveyed its eastern coast. And Smith tells us the name was given because it had been already conferred on its western coast, by his great cotemporary, whom he characterizes as "the most memorable Sir Francis Drake." Such are Smith's own words.

Drake had discovered the opposite coast in the South Sea, (as the Pacific Ocean was then and long after called,) in the year 1579, took possession of it for the Crown of England, and named it New Albion—"in regard whereof," continues Smith, "this is styled New England"—Albion being an ancient name of England. Early grants of territory in America by James the First, extended from Sea to Sea; that is, from the Atlantic to the Pacific Oceans, and hence Captain Smith very naturally concluded that America, that is, the portion of it within the parallels of Drake's discovery, should bear the same name as that which he had given it. And thus originated the name New England; a name which, it is hoped, it will ever retain, as its appropriateness can never be questioned.

A list or catalogue of all the ships which brought emigrants to New England, from the time of its first discovery until emigration nearly ceased in the time of the Commonwealth of England, would be a document of great importance to every inquirer into the history of that country. And yet much greater would be the gratification were such a document accompanied by another, containing all the names of those emigrants. But such lists cannot be hoped for, because they do not exist. What 1

have stated towards the close of this volume will probably satisfy inquirers upon that subject.

However humble may have been the condition of those who fled to New England, in its primeval and savage state, to found a land for freedom of thought and action, their names will occupy a proud place in the History which is yet to be written. And ungrateful must be that descendant of those founders who will not, in some way, aid to rescue their names from oblivion, that they may be engraven upon the tablets of enduring annals.

The accompanying Map of New England is an exact copy of that published in 1625, in "Pvrchas his Pilgrimes." It shows the parts of America, as they were represented to our Fathers at the period of their emigration. It is not only interesting as showing what was then known of New England, but especially as it shows who were its then proprietors, those proprietors having their names inserted upon it. Captain Smith had published an earlier map, but it only faintly resembles this. The well known Hondius published a map of the world in 1589. On this the names New France and Florida cover all the country from Nova Scotia to Louisiana. But Smith's map was the first on which the name *New England* appeared. On a very early one, accompanying Father Pedro Apiano's *Cosmographia*, 1548, the countries now the United States, Canada, &c., are denominated "Baccalarum." This curious and singular map is pretty nearly copied by Sir Humfrey Gilbert, in his "Discourse of a Discoverie for a new Passage to Cataia," 4°, London, 1576. This last named work is of excessive rarity. The only copy which I have ever seen is in the British Museum. In Master Lewes Robert's "Mappe of Commerce," 1638, there is a handsome map of the world, on which New England is conspicuously laid down.



*These are the Lines that shew thy Face: but those
 That shew thy Grace and glory brighter bee:
 Thy Future Discoveries and Fowle - Overthrowes
 Of Salvages, much Civillizd by thee -
 Best shew thy Spirit and to it Glory Wynn.
 So thou art Brasse without but Golde within
 If so, in Brasse too soft smilth, Acts to beare
 I fix thy Fitne to make Brasse steels out weare*

*None is thou art Virtues,
 John Dances, Hires*

FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

In a large volume bound in vellum, now in the Rolls Office, Chancery Lane, London, are records of a few of the early emigrants to New England. On the cover of the volume containing the earliest of such records yet discovered, is this inscription:—

“ A Booke of Entrie for Pafsengers by y^e Comifision, and Souldiers according to the Statuti^e pafsing beyond the Seas, begun at Chriftnas, 1631. and ending at Chriftnas, 1632.”

In it were originally about two quires of paper, all of which is filled with the records indicated on the cover. The front of the book appears to have been intended for the entry of names of soldiers. The other end for emigrants, travellers, traders, &c. The part containing these entries is entire. The volume is not paged,* but the dates follow in order, which is ample for reference. The first entry of names of persons for New England which I can find is on leaf 6th, and is as follows :

vij Marcij 1631.—The names of such Men as are to be transported to New England to be resident there vppon a plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of alleageance according to the statute, vizt.

Thomas Thomas	Walter Harris	Thomas Haeward
Thomas Woodford	Joseph Mannering	Edmond Wynsloe †
John Smallie	John Levins	John Hart
John Whetston	Thomas Olliver	Willm Norton
W ^m Hill	John Olliver	Robert Gamlin
Willm Perkins		

* Nor are any of these volumes paged; hence referring to pages would be referring to what does not exist.

† June 5th, 1632, the ship William and Francis arrived at Boston. Among the passengers was Mr. Edward Winslow. Prince, in *Hist. and Antiqs. Boston*, 140.

xij^o Aprilis, 1632.—The names of such Men women and children wch are to passe to New England to be resident there vppon a Plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to ye Statute

John Barerofte	John Greene	Abigall Greene
Jane Barerofte	Perseverance Greene	Sara Johnes <i>made servt.</i>
Hugh Moier	John Greene	Joseph Greene
Henrie Sherborn	Jacob Greene	

xxij^o Junij 1632.—The names of such Men transported to New England to the Plantacon there p'r Cert. from Capten Mason have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

William Wadsworth	Jonathan Wade	Thomas Carrington
John Tallcott	Robert Bartlett	William Goodwynn
Joseph Roberts	Jo: Browne	John White
John Coxsall	John Churchman	James Olmstedd
John Watson	Tobie Willet	William Lewes
Robert Shelley	William Curtis	Zeth Graunt
Willm̄ Heath	Nic ^o Clark	Nathaniell Richardes
Richard Allis	Daniell Brewer *	Edward Ellmer
Thomas Vffett	Jo: Benjamin	Edward Holmar
Isack Murrill	Richard Benjamin	Jo: Totman
John Witchfield	William James	Charles Glower

[I have looked through the volume and can find no others for New England.]

The next volume, containing records of persons emigrating to New England, is also in the Rolls Office. It was formerly among the records and documents at Carlton Ride.† I should not say it was *found* there, for I am not aware that it was ever *lost*, but, like thousands of other papers and books of records, it was deposited there for safe keeping. But, during the two hundred and twenty-four years which have elapsed since the volume was made, it has, during some part of that period, not been very *safely* kept, for near a third of it has been damaged by laying long in water or a damp place; yet this damage does not extend but two or three inches from the foot of the first pages, and nearly the whole of it can be read.

The volume contains about three quires of foolscap paper, and is bound

* MS. perfectly plain.

† On the northerly side of St. James Park, now (1859) being demolished.

in vellum. The first entry in it is "xxixth Decēbr: 1634," recording, that "*Wm Conasley*, aged 22 yerēs," might "pass to Dort on his affairs."

The next entry (apparently made at the same time with the first) under the same date, is "*Samuell Sharpe* aged 55 years dwellen in London."

Several pages onward, date V^o ffēbr: [1634-5] is "*Samvel Sharp* 54 yerēs old, dwelling in Layden."

About a third of the volume is taken up with recording the names of persons going to some part of the Low Countries,—Holland and Flanders,—some to reside and some to return. The last entry is of date 24th December, 1635.

The passengers for New England, Virginia, American islands, &c., are entered at the other end of the book. The first date there is "Vltiō Decembris, 1634," which is followed by a list of twenty-eight soldiers for "Guttorembeck." The list is prefaced thus: "Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. Vsque ad festum Na: Christi 1635."

On the vellum wrapper or cover is this inscription:

"The Register of the names
of all y^e Passinger[s] w^{ch}
Passed from y^e Port of
London for an whole
yeare ending at
Xmas 1635."

[The various companies "desirous" of leaving England are entered in the order of their application, or nearly so, and hence those for different parts are so mixed up that a close inspection of the whole is indispensable, in making out a list for any one destination. My search was only for those who went for New England, and I feel quite confident none have escaped me. And the readers of the Register may rest assured, that, though critical antiquaries may not fully agree as to what every name in these lists is, the following is a *full* and perfect copy of all the lists yet discovered.

For the examining reader's benefit, I have underscored the occupations, and some other words or sentences, believing that by that method some relief would be afforded to the eye. I have intended to keep to the old orthography and use of capital letters, presuming that the descendants of

those emigrants will ever desire to know how the exact record stands, as it is an indication of the state of literature, at least among educated clerks, of that age.

The notes being all my own, throughout, this announcement is to avoid signing each of them, or otherwise advertising the reader. Quotation marks, too, are generally omitted, as the beginning and ending of the record is sufficiently apparent without them. Clerical abbreviations are printed to accommodate modern type.]

xj^o Marcij 1634. These vnder written names are to be transported to New England, having brought Certificate from the Justices of the peace and Minister of the p'ish, the p'tie hath taken the oathe of Allegiance and Supremacie *de p'ochia St. Egiddij Cripplegate*.*

Peter Howson xxxi yeres† and *his wife* Ellin Howson 39 yeres old.

Turris London These vnder written names are to be transported to New England having brought attestacon and Certificate from the Justices of peace and Minister of the p'ish according to the LLs of the Councillors ord^r the p'tie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Thomas Stares 31 yeres
Suzan Johnson 12 “

16 Marcij 1634. This vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y^e Christian de Lo. Jo^b White M^r bound thither, the men have taken y^e oath [of] Allegiance & Supremacie. *Mildred Bredstret*.‡

ffrancis Stiles	35	Jo: Reeves	19
Tho: Bassett	37	Tho ffoulfoot	22
Tho: Stiles	20	James Busket	28
Tho: Barber	21	Tho Coop §	18
Jo: Dyer	28	Edward Preston	13
Jo: Harris	28	Jo: Cribb	30
James Horwood	30	George Chappell	20

* What I have underscored is in the margin, and is according to the MS.

† I have omitted to repeat the word “yeres” over the column of ages as entirely superfluous.

‡ In the margin of this list. St. Mildred's was destroyed in the great fire of 1666, and was rebuilt by S^r Chr. Wren.

§ Probably Cooper, but the MS. is as above, without abbreviation mark.

Robert Robinson	41	Henrie Stiles	40
Edward Patteson	33	Jane Morden	30
Francis Marshall	30	Joan Stiles	35
Rice Heylei*	22	Henry Stiles	3
Tho: Halford	20	Jo: Stiles	9 mo.
Tho: Hauksworth	23	Rachell Stiles	28
Jo: Stiles	35		

22^o Marcij 1634. Theis vnder written names are to be imbarqued in y^e Planter Nic^o Trarice Mr bound for New England p^r Certificat from Stepney p^rish,† and Attestacon from Sr Tho: Jay, Mr Simon Muskett Justices of the Peace. The men have taken the oathe of Supremacie and Allegeance.

Nicholas davies	40	James Lannin <i>A Glover</i>	26	
Sara davies	48	Robert Stevens <i>A Sawyer</i>	22	} 4 Ser- vants
Joseph davies	13	John More <i>A labourer</i>	24	
W ^m Locke	6	James Haieward	22	
Jo: Maddox <i>A Sawyer</i>	43	Judith Phippin	16	

Primo Aprill 1635. In the Hopewell of London mr W^m Bundocke vrs‡ New England.

Job Cooper	41 yeres	} of oney in Buckinghamsher theis have taken the othe of Alleg. and Supremacie
Edmond ffarrington	47	
W ^m Parryer§	36	
Geo: Griggs	42 of Landen	} in Buckinghamsher.
Phillip Kyrtland	21 of Sherington	
nath: Kyrtland	19 of Sherington	
Wibroe	42 yrs wife of Job Cooper	
Eliza:	49 yeis wife of Edmond ffarrington	
Alyce	37 yeis wife of W ^m Purryer	
Tho: Griggs	15 yers	} Children of Geo: Griggs aforsaid.
W ^m : Griggs	14 "	
Eliza: Griggs	10 "	
Mary Griggs	6 "	
James Griggs	2 "	
Alyce Griggs	32 wife of Geo: Griggs	

* The MS. appears to me plain.

† Uniformly used for *parish*.

‡ Abbreviation of *versum* or *versus*. For, towards.

§ I need not apprise the reader that I aim to preserve the exact spelling of names.

|| I do not find *Landen* in most minutely written topographical works, but I find *Laundon* in Buckinghamshire.

Mary Cooper	13	} Children of Joh: Cooper aforesaid
Joh: Cooper	10	
Tho Cooper	7	
Martha Cooper	5	
Phillip Phillip	15	yers sert to Joh: Cooper
Sarra ffarrington	14	} Children of Edm. ffarrington
Mathew* ffarrington	12	
Joh: ffarrington	11	
Eliza ffarrington	8	
Mary Purryer*	7	} Children of W ^m Purryer
Sarra Purryer	5	
Katheren Purryer	18 mo	

2^o Aprilis, 1635.—Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Planter Nic^o: Trarice Mr bound thither the p^ties have brought Certificate from the Minister of St Albons† in Hertfordshire, and Attestacōn from the Justices of peace according to the Lords Order.

Jo: Tuttell <i>A Mercer</i>	39	Mary Chittwood	24
Joan Tuttell	42	Tho: Olney <i>Shoemaker</i>	35
John Lawrence	17	Marie Olney	30
W ^m Lawrence	12	Tho Olney	3
Marie Lawrence	9	Etenetus Olney	
Abigall Tuttell	6	Geo: Giddins <i>Husbandman</i>	25
Symon Tuttell	4	Jane Giddins	20
Sara Tuttell	2	Tho: Savage <i>Taylor</i>	27
Jo: Tuttell	1	Richard Harvie <i>A Taylor</i>	22
Joan Antrobuss	65	ffrances Pebody <i>Husbandman</i>	21
Marie Wrast	24	W ^m Wilcockson <i>Lynen wever</i>	34
Tho: Greene	15	Margaret Wilcockson	24
Nathan Haford <i>seruant to</i>	} 16	Jo: Wilcockson	2
Jo: Tutell		Ann Harvie	22
W ^m Beardsley <i>A Mason</i>	30	Willm ffelloe <i>Shoemaker</i>	24
Marie Beadsley	26	ffrancis Baker <i>A Taylor</i>	24
Marie Beadsley	4	Tho: Carter	25
John Beadsley	2	Michell Willmson	30
Joseph Beadsley	6 mo:	Elizabeth Morrison	12
Allen Perley <i>Husbandman</i>	27		

3 Aprill 1635.

James weauer *Statinor*

23

* I need not apprise the reader that I aim to preserve the exact spelling of names.

† Now St. Albans.

Edmond weauer *Husbandman* 28 dwelling in Anckstrey* in Herefordsher & his wife Margaret aged 30 yers

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y^e Hopewell Mr W^m Bundick. The p^{ties} have brought Certificates from the Minister & Justices of peace that they are no Subsedy † men they have taken the oath of alleg: and Supremacee.

Job: Astwood <i>Husbandman</i>	26	Isack Morris	9
Jo: Ruggells	10	Jo: Peat <i>Husbandman</i> of	} 38
Martha Carter	27	Duffill ‡ p ^{ish} in Derby-	
Marie Elliott	13	shere	
p ^r Cert: from Stanstede Abbey in com Hert.		Edward keele	14
Laurence Whittimor <i>Hus-</i>	} 63	Jo: Goadby	16
<i>bandman</i>		Jo: Bill	13
Elizabeth Whittimor	57	Tho: Greene	15
Elizabeth Turner	20	Isacke Desbrough <i>Husband-</i>	} 18
Sara Elliott	6	<i>man</i> , of Ell-Tisley in	
Robert Day	30	com Cambridge	
W ^m Peacock	12	Eliz: Elliott	30
Nazing in Essex.		Lyddia Elliott	4
Jo: Ruggells <i>Shoemaker</i>	44	Phelip Elliot	2
Barbarie Ruggells <i>wxor</i>	30	Of St. Katherins	
Jo: Ruggells	2	Robert Titus <i>Husbandman</i>	35
Elizabeth Elliot	8	Hanna Titus <i>wxor</i>	21
Giles Payson	26	Jo: Titus	8
Geo: Woodward <i>ffishmonger</i>	35	Edmond Titus	5
p ^r Certi: from Sr Geo: Whitmor & Sr Nic ^o Raynton two Justices of y ^e Peace in London and from Jo: Thorp Minister of y ^e p ^{ish} of St Buttolphs Billingsgate.			

vjth Aprilis 1635.

Theis p^{ties} heerevnder mencioned are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Planter Nic^o Trarice Mr bound thether: they

* Whether *Anckstrey* or *Auckstrey* is uncertain. The only name in Herefordshire bearing any affinity to this is *Akecitron* or *Arkston*, in Webtree Hundred.

† Always so written in the original. And so "Allegeance." The serious difficulties between Charles I. and his Parliament about raising money, gave rise to this matter of subsidy. The reader of English history does not require even this intimation, perhaps.

‡ Probably *Duffield*, in Appletree Hundred.

have brought Certificates from the Justices of Peace and Ministers of ye p^{is}h that they are conformable to the orders of ye Church of England and are no Subsedy men: they haue taken the oath of Supremacie & Allegiance Die et An^o pred.

Martin Saunders	<i>A Currier</i>	40	francis Newcom	<i>Husb:</i>	30
Rachel Saunders	<i>uzor</i>	40	Rachell Newcom	20	} <i>wife &</i>
Lea Saunders	} <i>3 chil-</i>	} 10	Rachell Newcom	2½	
Judith Saunders			} <i>dren</i>	} 8	Jo: Newcom
Martin Saunders	} 4	Ant ^o Stannion			<i>A Glorer</i>
Marie fuller		} <i>3 Ser-</i>	} 17	Daniell Hanbury	29
Richard Smith	} <i>vants</i>			} 14	francis Dexter
Rich ^d Ridley		} 16	Willm Dawes		15
				Marie Saunders	15

Theis p^{is}ties imbarqued in the Eliz: M^r W^m Staggs bound for New England p^r Cert from the Justices and Ministers of ye p^{is}h.

Clemen: Bates	<i>A Taylor</i>	40	Jo: Wynchester	19	
Ann Bates		40	Jervice Gold	<i>Servantes*</i>	30
James Bates	14	} <i>5 children.</i>			
Clement Bates	12				
Rachell Bates	8				
Joseph Bates	5				
Ben: Bates	2				

More for the Planter.

Richard Tuttell	<i>Husbandman</i>	42	Tho: Tuttell	3 mo.
Ann Tuttell		41	Sycillie Clark	16
Anna Tuttell		12	Marie Bill	11
Jo: Tuttell		10	Phillipp Atwood	12
Rabecca Tuttell		6	Barthol: fildoe	16
Isbell Tuttell		70	francis Bushnell	<i>A Car-</i>
Marie Wolhouston		30	<i>penter</i>	} 26
Willm Tuttell	<i>Husbandman</i>	26	Marie Bushnell	
Elizabeth Tuttell		23	Martha Bushnell	1
Jo: Tuttell		3½	Willm Lea	16
Elizabeth Swayne		20	Marie Smith	18
Margaret Leach		15	Hanna Smith	18
Ann Tuttell	<i>2 a qr.</i>	[2½]	Ann Wells	15

* The scribe made a brace against *Jo: Wynchester*, and began to write *servant* against that name, but stopped when he had written *se* and wrote *servants* against *Jervice Gold*.

In the Hopewell Willm Bundoock M^r bound for New England, &c.

James Burgis	14	Marie Coke	14
Alexander Thwaites	20	Marie Peake	15
Jo: Abbott	16	Tho: Pell <i>A Taylor</i>	22
Jo: Bellowes	12	Jo: Bushnell <i>A Glazier</i>	21
Jo: Johnes	18	Christian Luddington,	18
Marie Abbott	16		

In the Rabecca of London M^r Hodges for New England.

Peter Vnderwood <i>A Husbandman</i>	22
Isabell Craddock	30

vijth Aprilis 1635. This p^tie vnder mencioned is to be imbarqued in the Planter bound for New England p^r Cert: from Alderman ffenn of his conformitie he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

Richard ffenn 27

8 Aprilis, 1635. Theis p^ties herevnder mencioned are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Elizabeth of London W^m Stagg M^r bound thither: they haue taken the oath of Allegiance and Supremacie p^r Cert: from the pⁱsh of St. Alphage Cripple gate the Minister there.

W ^m Holdred <i>Tanner</i>	25	Daniell Brodley	20
Roger Preston <i>Tanner</i>	21	Isack Studman	30

That theis 3 p^ties p^rrd. are no Subsedie men: wee whose names herevnto are written belonging to Blackwell Hall, do averr they are none.

Robte ffarronds
Thomas Smith

Theis p^ties herevnder written are to be transported in the Planter: p^rrd. p^r Cert: from the minister of Kingston vpon Thames in the County of Surrey of their conformitie and y^t they are no Subsedie men.

Palmer Tingley* <i>A Miller</i>	21
W ^m Butterick <i>An ostler</i>	20
Tho: Jernell <i>A Miller</i>	27

ixth Aprilis 1635. In the Elizabeth de London p^rrd M^r Willm Stagg bound for New England: Theis vnder written names haue brought Cert:

* I have no question as to this name, though the *T* is imperfectly made.

from y^e Minister of Hauckust* in Kent: and Attestation from two Justices of Peace being conformable to the Church of England and that they are no Subsedy men:

James Hosmer <i>A Clothier</i>	28	John Ston	40
Ann Hosmer <i>wxor</i>	27	Edward Gold	28
Marie Hosmer	2	Geo: Russell	19
Ann Hosmer	3 mo.	Jo: Mussell	15
Marie Dounard	24		
Marie Martin	19		

Nono die Aprilis 1635. In the Rabeca M^r Jo Hodges, bound for New England.

Jacob Welsh <i>husbandman</i>	32
Geo: Woodward	35

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Rabecca p^rrd.

Elizabeth Winchell	52	W ^m Swayne	aged 16
Jo: Winchell	13	ffrancis Swayne	14

17th Aprill 1635. In the Eliza and Ane M^r Ro. Cowper† to New England.

Thomas Hedsall 47 yeres.

In the Encrease of London, M^r Robert Lea vrs New England.

Geo: Bacon ‡	43 yers	Eliza: Ward	<i>a maid servant</i>	38
Samuell	12	Rebecca	18	} <i>Children of the</i> } <i>said Tho:</i>
Joh:	8	Dorothy	11	
Susan	10	Nathaniell	8	
Tho: Jostlin §	<i>Husbandman</i>	Eliza	6	
Rebecca	<i>his wife</i>	Mary	1	

x^o Aprilis, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported in the Planter p^rrd. Nie^o Trarice M^r bound for New England p^r Cert. of the

* *Hauckherst* then, now *Hawkhurst*.

† *Cooper* elsewhere, but here it is *Cowper*.

‡ First written *Mason*, and afterwards erased and *Bacon* substituted; but the clerk omitted to do the same for the children.

§ See pedigree of *Joselyne*, in Register, vol. xiv. pp. 15, 16.

Minister of Sudburie in Suffolk and from the Maior of the Towne of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and that he is no Subsedey man; he hath taken the oath of Alleg: & Suprem:

Richard Haffell	<i>Currier</i>	54	Alice Smith	40
Martha	<i>vxor</i>	42	Elizabeth Coop	24
Marie Haffell	17	} 5 daughters	Jo: Smith	13
Sara Haffell	14		Job Hawkins	15
Martha Haffell	8			
Rachell Haffell	6			
Ruth Haffell	3			

In the Planter p'rd: Theis vnder names are to be transported to New England:

Eglin Hanford	46	Rodolphus Elmes*	15
Margaret Hanford	} 2 daughters	Tho: Stansley	16
Eliz: Hanford		14	

In the Elizabeth of London: W^m Stagge M^r bound for New England.

Willm Wild	30	Peter Thorne	20	Alice Wild	40
------------	----	--------------	----	------------	----

xj^o die Aprilis, 1635. In the Eliz: pred. w^m Stagge M^r bound for New England: the p'ties vnder written have brought Certificate according to order.

W ^m Whitteredd, <i>carpenter</i>	36	Jo: Wild	17
Elizabeth <i>vxor</i>	30	Samuel Haieward	22
Tho: whitteredd <i>sonn</i>	10	Jo: Duke	20
Jo: Cluffe	22		

In the Planter p'rd: Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England p'r Certificate according to order.

Sara Pittnei	22	Margaret Pitnei	22
Sara Pittnei	} 2 Childn	Rachell Deane	31
Samvell Pittney		1½	

* Settled in Scituate. See Deane's *History of Scituate*. His wife was Catharine, dau. of John Whitecomb, whom he married in 1644. Their ninth child, Rodolphus, b. 1668, settled in Middleborough, had wife Bethiah —, and son Elkanah. This son had nine children.

xiiij^o Aprilis 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann M^r Roger Coop bound for New England per Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in com^o Worr and from the Minister of ye p^rish of their Conformitie

Margerie Washborn			49
Jo: Washborne	}	sons	}
Phillipp Washborne			
			11

In the Elizabeth de Lo.* W^m Stagg M^r prd. theis vnder written names brought Cert: from the Minister of St. Saviors Southwark of their conformitie

Tho: Millet	30	Joshua Wheat	17
Maria Millet <i>vxor</i>	29	Jo: Smith	12
Versula Greenoway	32	Ralph Chapman	20
Henrie Bull	19	Tho Millet	2

The vnder written named is to be imbarqued in ye Increase Robert Lea M^r bound for New England p^r Cert: from Billerecay in Essex from the Minister of ye p^rish that he is no Subsedy man.

W ^m Rusco <i>husbandman</i>	41	Sara Rusco	9	} 4 children
<i>et vxor</i> Rebecca	40	Marie Rusco	7	
		Samvel Rusco	5	
		W ^m Rusco	1	

In the Increase, prd. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: p^r Cert: from All Sts Staynings,† Mark Lane of their Conformitie to the Church of England

Tho: Page <i>A Taylor</i>	29	Edward Spurkes	22	} 2 ser-
Elizabeth Page <i>vxor</i>	28	Kat: Taylor	24	
Tho: Page	2			} 2 children
Katherin Page	1			

The Elizabeth and Ann Roger Coop M^r. Theis p^rties herevnder expressed are to be imbarqued for New England having taken the oaths of

* *de Lo.* of London. London is often abbreviated so, and sometimes *Lon: Loñ.*, &c.

† *Allhallows* Stayning, probably. It escaped the great fire of 1666. In 1630 it was repaired and beautified, but not long after the fire, "it fell all down suddenly." *Strype's Stow's London*. It was anciently called the *stone* church; hence *stane* or *stayning*. *Ibid.*

Allegiance and Supremacie and likewise brought Certificate both from the Ministers and Justices where their abidinges were latlie, of their conformitie to the discipline and orders of the Church of England and y^t they are no Subsedey Men.

Robert Hawkynns <i>husb.</i>	25	Tho: Hubbard	10
Jo: Whitney	35	Tho: Eaton	1
Jo: Palmerley	20	Marie Hawkynns	24
Richard Martin	12	Ellen Whitney	30
Jo: Whitney	11	Abigall Eaton	35
Richard Whitney	9	Sara Cartrack	24
Nathaniell Whitney	8	Jane Damand	9
Tho: Whitney	6	Mary Eaton	4
Jonathan Whitney	1	Marie Broomer	10
Nic ^o Sension	13	Mildred Cartrack	2
Henry Jackson	29	Joseph Alsopp	14
W ^m Hubbard	35		

In the Suzan and Ellin, Edward Payne Mr. for New England. Theis p^ties herevnder expressed have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of their Conformitie and that they are no Subsedey men.

John Procter <i>husb.</i>	40	Jo: Mansfield	34
Martha Procter	28	Clement Cole	30
John Procter	3	Jo: Jones	20
Marie Procter	1	W ^m Burrow	19
Alice Street	28	Phillip Atwood	13
Walter Thornton <i>husb.</i>	36	W ^m Snowe	18
Joanna Thornton	44	Edward Lu ^m us	24
John North	20	Richard Saltonstall <i>husb.</i>	23
Mary Pynder	53	Merriall Saltonstall	22
ffrancis Pynder	20	Merriall Saltonstall	9 months
Marie Pynder	17	Tho: Wells	30
Joanna Pinder	14	Peter Coop	28
Anna Pynder	12	W ^m Lambart	26
Katherin Pinder	10	Sam ^l vel Podd	25
Jo: Pynder	8	Jeremy Belcher	22
Richard Skofield	22	Marie Clifford	25
Edward Weeden	22	Jane Coe	30
George Wilby	16	Marie Riddlesden	17
Richard Hawkins	15	Jo: Pellam	20
Tho: Parker	30	Mathew Hitchcock	25
Symon Burd	20	Elizabeth Nicholls	25

Tomazin Carpenter	35	Grace Bewlie	30
Ann fflowle	25	Ann Wells	20
Edmond Gorden	18	Dyonis Tayler	48
Tho: Sydlie	22	Hanna Smith	30
Margaret Leach	22	Jo: Buckley	15
Marie Smith	21	W ^m Buttrick	18
Elizabeth Swayne	16		

15 May 1635. Penelopy Pellam 16 yers to passe to her brothers plantacō.

xiiij^o Aprilis 1635. In the Increase of London Mr Robte Lea bounde . for New England. Theis haue taken the oathes of Allegiance and Supremacye, and haue brought Certificat of their conformity w^{ch} are this day filed.

Samuell Andrews	37	} <i>Robert Cordell Gouldsmith in Limbert* street sent them a Way.</i>
Robte Naney	22	
Robte Sankey	30	
James Gibbins	21	

Also Jane the wife of the bouesaid Saml Andrewes	30
Ellyn Lougie her Seruante aged	20
Jane Andrewes her daughter aged	3
Elizabeth Andrewes her daughter	2

All for new land in the Increase aforesaid.

xvth Aprill, 1635. In the Eliza. de Loñd. W^m Stagg vrs New England. Theis p'tis haue taken oathe of Allegiance and of Supremacy before Sr W^m Whitmore† Sr Nich^o Ranton.

Rich. Walker	24	Tho Lettyne	23
Joh ^h Beamond	23	Joh: Johnson	23
W ^m Beamond	27	Willm Walker	15

15 Aprill, 1635. In the Eliza: and Anne de Lond. Roger Cooper vrs New England.

Percy Kinge, 24 yers, a maid seruant to Mr Ro: Crowley.

* So the MS. ; no doubt *Lombard St.*, noted for jewellers.

* Easily taken for *Whitmore*, as the last *i* is not dotted ; nor are half of that letter dotted in the whole MS.

In the *Eliza*: de Lond. W^m Stagg vers New England James Walker 15 yers and Sarra Walker 17 yers sernte to Jun^o Browne *Baker* and to on W^m *Bracey linnen drap* in Cheapside Lond. p^r cert. of their Conformitie.

vij^o Aprilis 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the *Increase* de Lo. Robert Lea Mr. The p^te pred having brought Certificates from the minister Justices of y^e Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England.

Tho: Bloggett <i>Glover</i>	30	Daniell Blogget	4	} 2 chil- dren.
Suzan Bloggett <i>wxor</i>	37	Samvell Blogget	1½	

In the *Increase* p^rrd. The p^tie vnder written hath brought Certificate from the Minister of Wapping and from two Justices of peace of his Conformitie to y^e Church of England to passe in y^e said ship for New England.

Tho: Chittingden <i>Lynnen</i>	} 51	Isack Chittingden	10	} 2 Children
<i>wever</i>		Hen: Chittingden	6	
Rabecca Chittingden <i>wxor</i>	40			

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the *Suzan* and *Ellin* Edward Payne Mr. The p^ties have brought Certificates from y^e Ministers and Justices of the peace of they are no Subsedy men: and are conformable to y^e orders and discipline of the Church of England.

Ralph Hudson <i>A drap.</i>	42	Ben: Thomlins	18	
Marie Hudson <i>wxor</i>	42	Edward Tomlins	30	
Hanna Hudson	} 3 Chil- dren.	Barbara Fford	16	
Eliz: Hudson		5	Joan Broomer	13
Jo: Hudson	} 12	Richard Brooke	24	
Tho: Briggam		32	Tho: Brooke	18
Ben: Thwing	} <i>Ser- vants.</i>	Symon Crosby <i>Husbandm:</i>	26	
Ann Gilson*		34	Ann Crosby <i>wxor</i>	25
Judith Kirk		18	Tho: Crosby <i>child</i>	8 weeks
Jo: More		41	Rich: Rowton <i>Husbandm:</i>	36
Henry Knowles	} 25	Ann Rowton <i>wxor</i>	36	
Geo: Richardson		30	Edmond Rowton <i>child</i>	6

* If this name is *Gilston* (and I know it is not) we should transcribe *Hudson, Atherton, &c.*

Percivall Greene <i>Husbandm:</i>	32	Ann Blason	27
Ellin Green <i>vxor</i>	32	Ben: Buckley	11
Jo: Traue	} 2 <i>Servants</i> {	Daniell Buckley	9
Margaret Dix		18	Jo: Corrington
Jo: Atherson	24	Mary Corrington	33

xv° Aprilis, 1635. Theis p'tics hereafter expressed are to be transported to New England in y^e Increase Robert Lea M^r: having taken the oathes of Allegiance and Supremacie: As also being conformable to the Government and discipline of the Church of England whereof they brought testimony p^r Cert. from y^e Justices and ministers where there abodes have latlie been. (viz.)

Samvell Morse <i>Husbm:</i>	50	Anna Payne	40
Elizabeth Morse <i>vxor</i>	48	W ^m Payne	10
Joseph Morse	20	Anna Payne	5
Elizabeth Daniell	2	Jo: Payne	3
Philemon Dalton <i>A Lynnen</i>		Daniell Payne	8 weeks
<i>wcauer</i>	45	James Bitton	27
Hanna Dalton <i>vxor</i>	35	W ^m Potter	25
Samvel Dalton	5½	Elizabeth Wood	38
W ^m White	14	Elizabeth Beardes	24
Marthaw Marvyn <i>Husbandm:</i>	35	Suzan Payne	11
Elizabeth Marvynn <i>vxor</i>	31	Aymes Gladwell	16
Elizabeth Marvinn	31	Phobe Perce	18
Mathew Marvynn	8	Henry Crosse <i>Carpenter</i>	20
Marie Marvynn	6	Tho: Kilborne <i>Husb:</i>	55
Sara Marvynn	3	ffrancis Kilborne <i>vxor</i>	50
Hanna Marvynn	½	Margaret Kilborne	23
Jo: Warner	20	Lyddia Kilborne	22
Isack More	13	Marie Kilborne	16
Samvell Ireland <i>Carpenter</i>	32	ffrancis Kilborne	12
Marie Ireland <i>vxor</i>	30	Jo: Kilborne	10
Martha Ireland	1½	James Roger	20
W ^m Buck <i>Plowrite</i>	50	Richard Nunn	19
Roger Buck	18	Tho Barret	16
Jo: Davies <i>A Joyner</i>	29	Jo: Hackwell	18
Abram fleming <i>Husband:</i>	40	Symon Ayres <i>Chirurgion</i>	48
Jo: ffokar <i>Husb:</i>	21	Dorothy Ayres	38
Tho: Parish <i>Clothier</i>	22	Marie Ayres	15
John Owdie	17	Tho: Ayres	13
W ^m Houghton <i>Butcher</i>	22	Symon Ayres	11
Willm Payne <i>Husb:</i>	37	Rabecca Ayres	9

Jane Rawlin	30	Anna Ayres	5		
Symon Stone <i>Husbm:</i>	50	Benjamin Ayres	3		
Joan Stone <i>wxor</i>	38	Sara Ayres	3 months		
Francis Stone	} Children {	Steven Vpson <i>A Lawyer</i>	23		
Ann Stone		16	Jo: Wyndell*	16	
Symon Stone		4	Isack Worden	} Ser- {	
Marie Stone		3	Nathaniell Wood		12
Jo: Stone		} 5 weeks {	Elizabeth Streaton		19
Christian Ayres	7		Marie Toller	16	

17 Aprilis 1635. Theis p'ties herevnder expressed are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y^e Elizabeth W^m Stagg Mr. Cert. from the Minister and Justices of the Peace of their Conformitie to the Church of England, they have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

James Bate <i>Husb:</i>	53	Mary Smith <i>filia</i>	15
Alice Bate	52	Peter Gardner	18
Lyddia Bate	20	W ^m Hubbard	35
Marie Bate	17	Rachell Bigg	6
Margaret Bate	12	Patience ffoster	40
James Bate	9	Hopestill ffoster	14
Edward Bullock <i>Husb:</i>	32	Francis White	24
Elizabeth Stedman	26	Joan Sellin	50
Nathaniell Stedman	5	Ann Sellin	7
Isack Stedman	1	Edward Loomis	27
Robert Thornton	11	Jo: Hubbard	10
Margaret Davies	32	Jo: Davies	9
Elizabeth Davies	1	Marie Davies	4
Dorothy Smith	45	Jo: Browne	40

The p'tie herevnder named with his wife and children is to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Willm Cooper Mr. bound thither the p'tie hath brought testimonie from the minister of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and from the two Justices of peace y^t he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Alexander Baker	28	Christian Baker	1
Elizabeth Baker <i>wxor</i>	23	Clement Chaplin	48
Elizabeth Baker	3	W ^m Swayne	50

* Possibly *Wendell*, but the MS. is perfectly plain *Wyndell*.

27 Aprilis, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England Roger Cooper Mr. bound thither in the Elizabeth and Ann. The p'ties have brought Certificates from the Minister at Westminster and the Justices of the Peace, of his Conformitie; the p'tie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Richard Broeke <i>A Carpenter</i>	31	Daniell Preston	13
Edward Sall	24		

29 Aprilis, 1635. These vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Coop^r, Mr. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the p'ish and Justice of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and y^t they are no Subsedy men.

Rich Goard*	17	Robert Lord	9
Tho: Lord <i>A Smith</i>	50	Aymie Lord	6
Dorothy Lord <i>vxor</i>	46	Dorothy Lord	4
James Cobbett	23	W ^m Samond	19
Thomas Lord	16	Josias Cobbett	21
Ann Lord	14	Jo: Holloway	21
W ^m Lord	12	Jane Bennet	16
John Lord	10	W ^m Reeve	22
Joseph Ifaber	26	Christopher Stanley <i>Taylor</i>	32
Tho: Ponnd†	21	Suzanna Stanley <i>vxor</i>	31

4^o Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Eliz: and Ann p'rd. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of the Peace of their conformitie and that they are no Subsedy Men.

Hen: Wilkinson <i>A Tallow Chandler</i>	25
Robert Haus <i>A Soape boyler</i>	19

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Abigall, Richard Hackwell Mr. The p'ties have brought

* May as well be read Goare as Goard; for the terminal letter is *e* or *d*, and those letters are made exactly alike. The *d* is usually made a little taller than the *e*; but when used at the end of a word, and neither *d* nor *e* before occurring in the same word or name, it is not always possible to say which it is.

† The MS. is undoubtedly *Ponnt*; that being the name understood by the clerk. It is nothing uncommon to find *d* and *t* thus confounded.

Certificate from y^e Minister and Justices of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England.

Tho: Buttolph	32	Nathaniel Tylly	32
Ann Buttolph <i>wxor</i>	24	Peter Kettell	10
W ^m ffuller	25	Tho: Steevens	12
Jo: ffuller	15	Eliz: Harding	12

6 Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Coop' Mr. The p'ties have brought Cert: from the Ministers where their abodes were and from the Justices of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and y^t they are no Subsedy men: they have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Samvell Hull*	25	Rich Goard	17
W ^m Swynden	20	W ^m Adams	15
†Jo: Halsey‡	24	†Henry Curtis‡	27
Vyncent Potter	21		

vij^o Maij, 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann p^rd. Roger Coop' Mr. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the said shipp: They brought Cert: of their Conformitie to the Church of England and y^t they are no Subsedy men.

John Wylie	25	George Orris	21
Jo: Thomson	22	Jo: Jackson	27
Edmond Weston	30	Elizabeth ffabin	16
Gamaliell Beomont	12	Grace Bulkley	33
Awdry Whitton	45		

Nono die Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in y^e Suzan and Ellin, Edward Payne Mr. The p'ties haue brought Certificates from the minister of the p'ish of their conformitie to the Church of England, and that they are no Subsedy men: The p'ties haue taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Peter Bulkley	50	Richard Brooke	24
Tho: Brooke	20	Elizabeth Taylor	10
Precilla Jarman	10	Ann Lieford	13

* Certainly *Hull* in the original.

† So marked in the original MS.†

In the Elizabeth and Ann p'rd. Roger Coop' Mr. bound for New England.

Robert Jefferies	30	Suzan Browne	21	
Marie Jefferies <i>rxor</i>	27	Robert Carr <i>a Tayler</i>	21	
Tho: Jefferies	} <i>Chil-</i> {	Calebb Carr	11	
Elizabeth Jefferies		} <i>dren.</i> {	Rich. White	} <i>Carpenters</i> {
Mary Jefferies			3	
Hanna Day		20	W ^m Hilliard	

xj^o Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Eliz. and Ann p'rd. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of Peace of their conformitie to y^e orders and discipline of the Church of England, and y^t they are no Subsedy men.

Willm Courser <i>A Shoemaker</i>	26
Geo: Wylde <i>A Husbandman</i>	37
Geo: Parker <i>A Carpenter</i>	23

xij^o Maij, 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper, Mr. bound to New England: Theis vnder written names are to be transported p'r Certificate from y^e Minister of Bennandin* in Kent of their Conformitie to y^e orders and discipline of y^e Church of England.

John Borden	28	Jeremy Whitton	8
Joan Borden <i>rxor</i>	23	Mathew Borden	5
Nic ^o Morecock	14	Eliz: Borden	3
Bennet Morecock	16	Thomas Whitton	36
Marie Morecock	10	Samvell Baker	30

14 Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper Mr. The p'ties haue brought Certificatt from the Minister of the p'ish of their Conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England.

Richard Sampson <i>A Tayler</i>	28	John Oldham	12
Tho: Alsopp	20	Tho: Oldham	10
Robt. Standy	22		

* Benenden, in the Lathe of Scray, Rolverden Hundred.

xv^o Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Abigall de Lo: Mr H. Hackwell: The p'tie having brought Certificate from the minister of Thisselworth* of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England. He hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Dennis Geere	30	Anne Pancrust	16
Elizabeth Geere <i>wxor</i>	22	Eliz: Tusolie	55
Elizabeth Geere	} <i>Children</i> {	Constant Wood	12
Sara Geere			

19 Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y^e Abigall: Hackwell Mr the p'ties having brought Certificate from the minister of the p'ish of the little Minorities of his conformitie and opinion of the descepline of the Church of England.

W ^m Tilly	28	Charles Jones	21
Robert Whiteman	20	Liddia Browne	16

Abord the James, Jo: May for N. England.

Tho: Ewer <i>Taylor</i>	40	Sara Beale	28
Sara Ewer	28	Elizabeth Newman	24
Elizabeth Ewer	4	Jo: Skudder	16
Tho: Ewer	1½		

xxth June, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be imbarqued in the Abbigaill de Lo. Mr Hackwell, and boñd to New England, haue taken oathe of Allegance and Supremacie and Conformitie to y^e Ch^h as p'adit from Two Justices of Peace and minister of St. Lawrence in Essex:

Henry Bullocke <i>husbandman</i>	40	Henry Bullocke	} <i>Children</i> {	8	
Susan Bullocke <i>his wife</i>	42	Mary Bullocke			6
		Tho: Bullocke			2

More xxth 1635. In the Desire de Lond. Pearce, and boñd for New

* *Thisselton* may be found mentioned in the Topographies of that time, but no *Thistleworth* or *Thessworth*. *Thisselton* then, and *Thistleton* now, exist in Rutlandshire. But *Isleworth* in Middlesex was sometimes called *Thistleworth*.

Eng. p'r Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace and minister of All Saintes* lionian in Northapton.

W ^m Hoeman <i>husbm:</i>	40	Hanna Hoeman	} 5 <i>Chil-</i> <i>dren</i> }	} 8 6 4 2 1
Winifred Hoeman <i>his wife</i>	35	Jeremy Hoeman		
Alce Ashbey <i>maid Servant</i>	20	Mary Hoeman		
		Sarah Hoeman		
		Abraham Hoeman		

xxth June, 1635. In the Abbigall de Loñd. Hackwell bñd for New England p'r Cert. frō of his Conformitic from Justices of Peace and minister Eaton Bray† in Coñ. Bedford.

Joh: Houghton 4 yers old

7 July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd: Mr Edmond Bostocke vrs. New England p'r Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace and ministers frō Dunstable in Coñ Bedfordshire :

Robert Longe <i>Inholder</i>	45	Anne	} <i>Children</i> }	} 10 9 8 8 4 3
Eliza: Longe <i>his wife</i>	30	Mary		
Luce Mercer <i>A seruant</i>	18	Rebecca		
Michell	20	Joh:		
Sarra	18	Zachary		
Robert	16	Joshua		
Eliza	12			

xxth June, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Pearce vers New England p'r Cert. frō two Justices of Peace and minister of Towcester in Coñ Northampton :

Joh: Gould *husbandman* 25 Grace Gould *his wife* 25

xxij June, 1635. In the Abbigall de Loñd. Hackwell vers New England p'r Cert. frō minister of Craiebroke in Kent.

* There were numerous churches in Northamptonshire called All Saints, but none at any place bearing a name approaching to *Lionian*; and I am not able to make the record other than I have transcribed it.

† Near, and to the west of Dunstable.

Edw: White <i>husbm:</i>	42	Job: Allen <i>husbm:</i>	30
Martha White <i>his wife</i>	39	Anne Allen <i>his wife</i>	30
Martha White } <i>Children</i> {	10	Cert. Herrnhill* in Kent.	
Mary White }	8		

In the Abigall, p'r Cert. from Justice peace and minister of Stepney:—

Geo: Hadborne <i>Glover</i>	43	Joseph Borebancke	24
Anne Hadborne <i>his wife</i>	46	Joane Jorden	16
Rebecca Hadborne } <i>Chil-</i> {	10	<i>Servants to Geo: Hadborne.</i>	
Anna Hadborne } <i>dn:</i> {	4		

22th. In the Desire de Lond Edw: Boswell vrs New England p'r Cert. from S^r Henry Mildmaye and minister of Baddow in Essex:

Job: Browne <i>Taylor</i>	27	Anne Leake	19
Tho: Hart } <i>his ser-</i> {	24		
Mary Denny } <i>vants</i> {	24		

26 Junij, 1635. In the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr to New England p'r Cert. from Northton Tho: Martin, maior, and 2 Justices.

Jo: Harbert <i>shoemaker</i>	23	4 th July Henry Somner	15
Richard Adams	29	Eliza: Somner	18
Suzan Adams	26		

17 Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr p'r Cert. from the minister and Justices of Peace of their Conformitie, being no Subsedy men. They haue taken the oaths of Alleg: and Supremacy being all Husbandmen:

Ralph Wallis	40	Robert Mere	43
Ralph Roote	50	Samvell Merc	3
Jn ^o ffreeman	35	Edmund Mañing	40
Walter Gutsall	34	Tho: Jones	40
Richard Graves	23	Geo: Drewrie	19

* Am not quite sure I have spelled this name as the Clerk intended to spell it, but I am quite sure that he meant *Hearnchill*, as it should have been written in those days. But in these *degenerate* days it is written *Hernhill*—thus farther departing from what it took its name originally.

W ^m Marshall	40	Elizabeth Ellis	16
Thomas Knore	33	Ellin Jones	36
John Holliock	28	Isacke Jones	8
George Wallis	15	Hester Jones	6
Rebecca Price	14	Tho: Jones	3
Marie ffreeman	50	Sara Jones	3 mo.
Elizabeth Mere	30	Cesara Covell	15
Jo: ffreeman	9	Joan Wall	19
Sycillie ffreeman	4	W ^m Payne	15
Jo: West	11	Noel† Knore	29
Mary Moninges	30	Sara Knore	7
Mary Monnings	9	Robt Driver	8
Anna Monnings	6	John Mere	3 mo.
Michelaliell* Moñinges	3		

In the Abigall p^red: p^r Cert: from the minister of their Conformitie
and from the Justices that they are no Subsedy men :

Christopher ffoster	32	John Rookeman	45
ffrancis ffoster <i>vxor</i>	25	Elizabeth Rookman	31
Rebecca ffoster	} <i>childn:</i> {	Jo: Rookman	9
Nathaniell ffoster		Hugh Burt	35
Jo: ffoster	} {	Ann Burt	32
Edward Ireson		W ^m Bassett	9
W ^m Almond	34	Edward Burt	8
Mary Jones	30	Tho: ffreeman	24
Awdry Almond	32	W ^m Yates	14
Annis Almy	8	Elizabeth Ireson	27
Chri: Almie	3	Jo: ffox	35
John Strowde	15	Richard ffox	15
Edward Rainsford	26	Jo: Payne	14
Robt Sharp	20	Edmond ffreeman	45

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England
imbarqued in the Blessing Jo: Leicester Mr. the p^ties having brought Cert.
from the minister and Justices of their conformitie being no Subsedy men,
tooke y^e oaths of Alleg: and Supremacie :

* Notwithstanding the strangeness of this name the MS. is perfectly plain. See another version of it in *Reg.* i, 132. See also *Reg.* vii, 273; viii, 75; x, 176.

† This christian name I read *Noel*; but it is impossible to be certain what it is. It may be the nick-name for Oliver. If so it is the earliest occurrence of its use known to me. The last letter was reformed, which is the cause of the indistinctness.

Willm Cope	26	Sara Robinson	1½
Richard Cope	24	Nico: Robertson	30
Thomas King	21	Jo: Mory	19
Jo: Stockbridge	27	Charles Stucbridge	1
Robert Saiewell	30	James Saiewell	1
W ^m Brooke	20	Jo: Robinson	5
Gilbert Brooke	14	Ann Stockbridge	21
Nathaniell Byham	14	Suzan Saiewell	25
Jo: Wassell	10	Ann Vassall	42
W. Vassall	42	Suzan King	30
Rich: More	20	Judith Vassall	16
Robert Turner	24	Sara Tynkler	15
Eliza: Holly	30	ffra: Vassall	12
Ann Vassall	6	Thomazin Munson*	14
Margaret Vassall	2	Kat: Robinson	12
Mary Vassall	1	Mary Robinson	7
Elizabeth Robinson	32	Robt Onyon	26

29 Junij, 1635. Aboard the Abigall, Robt. Hackwell, Mr. for New England :

Joseph fludd <i>A Baker</i>	45	Joseph fludd	½
Jane fludd <i>wxor</i>	35	Edward Martin	19
Elizabeth fludd	9	Suzan Hathway	34
Obediah fludd	4		

vlti^o Junii, 1635. Aboard the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr p^r Cert from the minister of Stepney p^rish of their conformitie : and that they are no Subsedy men.

Henry Collins <i>starch maker</i>	29	Joshua Griffith	} <i>Servants</i> {	25	
Ann Collins <i>wxor</i>	30	Hugh Alley		27	
Henry Collins	} <i>children</i> {	Mary Roote		15	
Jo: Collins		3		Jo Coke	27
Margery		2		Geo: Burdin	24

In the Abigall p^rrd p^r Cert from the minister and Justices according to order.

Edward ffountaine	28	Thankes Sheppard <i>wxor</i>	23
Ralph Sheppard	29	Sara Shepperd <i>daughter</i>	2

* Plainly as I have transcribed it.

Primo die Julij, 1635. In the Abigall p'red.

Ann Gillam	28	John Cooke <i>servant</i>	17
Ben: Gillam <i>sonn</i>	1	Edward Belcher <i>servant</i>	8
Thomas Brane <i>husbandm:</i>	40	Ann Williams	10
Tho: Launder	22	Philip Drinker	39
William Potter <i>husb:</i>	27	Elizabeth Drinker <i>wxor</i>	32
Francis Potter <i>wxor</i>	26	Edward Drinker	13
Joseph Potter	<i>weeks</i> 20	Jo: Drinker	8
Rich Carr	29	Margt: Tucker	23
W ^m King	28	Ellner Hillman	33
George Rum*	25	Jo: Terry	32
Jo: Stantley	34	Jo: Emerson	20
James Dodd	16	Rich Woodman	9
Mathew Abdy	15	Elizab: ffreeman	12
Edward ffreeman <i>husb</i>	34	Alice ffreeman	17
Elizabeth ffreeman <i>wxor</i>	35	Hugh Burt	15
Edward ffreeman	15	Annis Alcoock	18
John ffreeman	8	Tho: Thomson	18
Jo: Jones	15		

Secundo die Julij. In the Abigall p'rd p'r Certificate from ye minister of Shoreditch p'ish and Stepney p'ish bound to New England.

John Deyking	28	Alice Steeuens	22
Jesper Arnold	40	Magaret Devocion	9
Alice Deyking	30	Ruth Bushell	23
Ann Arnold	39		

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Defence, Tho: Bostock Mr the p'tie hath brought testimony from the Justices of Peace and ministers in Cambridge of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England: He hath taken ye oaths of Alleg: and Suprem̄:

Adam Mott <i>A Taylor</i>	39	Jo: Mott	} <i>children</i> {	14
Sarah Mott <i>wxor</i>	31	Adam Mott		12
Henry Steevens <i>mason</i>	24	Jonathan Mott		9
John Sheppard <i>Husbm:</i>	36	Elizabeth Mott		6
Margaret Sheppard	31	Mary Mott		4
Tho: Sheppard	<i>mo</i> 3			

* So the MS., and not *Ram*.

In the Defence p'rd Tho: Bostock Mr for New England p'r Cert: from the minister of ffenchurch of his conformitie, &c.

Tho: Boylson* 20

4th July, 1635. In the Abbigall de Lo: p'r Cert. from the minister and Justices of peace of St Ollives Southwark :

Ralph Mason <i>Joyner</i>	35	Richard Mason	} children {	5
Anne Mason <i>his wife</i>	35	Samuell Mason		3
		Susan Mason		1

In the Defence p'rd.

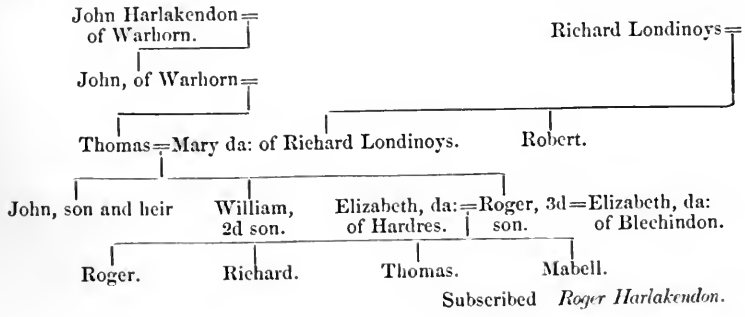
Elizabeth ffrench	30	ffrancis ffrench	10
Elizabeth ffrench	6	Jo: ffrench	mo 5
Marie ffrench	2½		

iiij July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Thomas Bostocke, vrs New England p'r Cert: from the minister and Justices of peace of his Conformitie to ye Govmt. of Church of Engl^d and no Subsedy man.

Roger Harlakend†	23	toke oathe of Allegance and Supremacie.		
Eliza Harlakenden <i>his wife</i>	18	Mable Harlakenden <i>his sister</i>	21	
Anne Wood	23	} <i>Servants to y^e aforesaid Roger Harlakenden.</i> {	W ^m ffrench	30
Samuell Shepherd	22		Eliza ffrench <i>his wife</i>	32
Joseph Cocke	27		Robert <i>a man servant</i>	
Geo: Cocke	25		Sarra Simes	30

* There will be found a pedigree of Boylston in the Hist. and Antiqs. of Boston, p. 726.

† In the *Visitation of Kent*, 1574, *Additional MSS. (B. M.) Vol. 5532, p. 58 b*, is the following pedigree:—



Subscribed *Roger Harlakendon.*

6th July. In the Defence de Loñd Mr Tho: Bostocke vrs. New England.

Job: Jackson *wholesale man in Burchen Lane* 30

P'r Cert. from Sr Geo: Whitmore* and minister of ye p'ish.

x^o July, 1635. In the Abigall, Richard Hackwell M^r p'r Cert: from the minister and Justice of Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England and that he is no Subsedy man.

John Wynthropp	27	Tho: Goad	15
Elizabeth Winthropp	19	Elizabeth Epps	13
Deane Winthropp	11	Mary Lyne	6

In the Defence p'rd p'r Cert from the Justices and minister of his conformitie in the Church of England :

James fitch <i>A Taylor</i>	30	Abigall fitch <i>rxor</i>	24
-----------------------------	----	---------------------------	----

xj^o Die July, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Defence of London, Edward Bostock M^r p'r certificate of his conformitie in Religion and that he is no Subsedy man.

Richard Perk <i>a miller</i>	33	Isabell Perk	7
Margery Perk	40	Elizabeth Perk	4
Henry Duhurst	35		

14 July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Edmond Bostocke vrs New England p'r Cert. from the minister :

Robert Hill <i>servant to M^r Craddocke</i>	20
---	----

xvij^o July, 1635. Theis vnderwritten names to be transported to New England in the Pide Cowe p'r Cert: from the minister of his conformitie and from Sr Edward Spencer resident neere Branford that he is no Subsedy man: hath taken the oathes of Alleg: and Suprem.

William Harrison	55	W ^m Baldin	9
Job Baldin	13		

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England im-

* The same spelt *Whittinor* in a previous page.

barqued in the defence p^red. p^r Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie and y^t they are no Subsedy men :

Sara Jones	34	Mary Hubbard	20
Sara Jones	15	Robert Colburne	28
Jo: Jones	11	Edward Colborne	17
Ruth Jones	7	Dorothie Adams	24
Theophilus Jones	3	ffrancis Nutbrowne	16
Rabecca Jones	2	W ^m Williamson	25
Eliz: Jones	$\frac{1}{2}$	Marie Willmson	23
Tho: Donn	25	Luce Mercer	19
Suzanna ffarebrother	25	Jo: ffitch	14
Eliza ffennick	25	Penelope Darno	29
W ^m Sawkynn	25	Martha Banes	20
W. Hubbard <i>Husb:</i>	40	Jasper Gonn	29
Judith Hubbard	25	Ann Gonn	25
John Hubbard	15	ffebe Maulder	7
W ^m Hubbard	13	Sym: Roger	20
W ^m Read	48	Jo: Jenkynn	26
Mabell Read	30	Robert Keyne	40
George Read	6	Eliz. Steere	18
Ralph Read	5	Sarah Knight	50
Justice Read	<i>no.</i> 18	Ann Keyne	38
Dorothie Knight	30	Ben: Keyne	16
Nathaniell Hubbard	6	Jo: Burtes	29
Richard Hubbard	4	Mary Bentley	20
Martha Hubbard	22		

13 July, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the James, Jn^o May M^r for N: E: p^r Cert: from the minister of their conformity in Religion and that they are no Subsedy men.

W ^m Ballard <i>husb:</i>	32	Rich. Terry	17
Elizabeth Ballard	26	Tho: Marshall	22
Hester Ballard	2	W ^m Hooper	18
Jo: Ballard	1	Edmond Johnson	23
Alice Jones	26	Samvel Bennet	24
Eliza Goffe	26	Rich Palmer	29
Edmond Bridges*	23	Anto Bessy	26
Michell Milner	23	Edw: Gardner	25
Tho: Terry	28	W ^m Colbron	16
Robert Terry	25	Henry Bull	25

* See Pedigree in New England Hist. and Gen. Register, viii, 252.

Salomon Martin	16	Nic. Goodhue <i>clothworker</i>	60
W ^m Hill <i>wheele write</i>	70	Jane Goodhue	58
Nic ^o Buttry	33	John Johnson	26
Martha Buttry	28	Suzan Johnson	24
Grace Buttry	1	Eliza: Johnson	2
Jo: Hart <i>shoemaker</i>	40	Tho: Johnson	mo 18
Mary Hart	31	Ralph ffarman <i>Barber</i>	32
Henry Tybbot <i>shoemaker</i>	39	Alice ffarman	28
Elizabeth Tybbott	39	Mary ffarman	7
Jeremy Tybbott	4	Tho ffarman	4
Samvell Tybbot	2	Ralph ffarman	2
Remembrance Tybbott	28		

This vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the Blessing, John Lester Mr. the p'ties have brought Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie in Religion and that they are no Subsedy men.

Jo: Jackson <i>Fisherman</i>	40	Mary Sprall	20
Margaret Jackson	36	Rich. Hallingworth	40
John Jackson	2	Suzan Hallingworth	30
Jo: Manifold	17	Christian Hunter	20
John Burules	26	Eliz: Hunter	18
Jo: ffitch	14	Tho: Hunter	14
Nic ^o Long	19	W ^m Hunter	11
Christian Buck	26	W ^m Hollingworth	7
Barnabie Davies	36	Ric ^h Hallingworth	4
Suzan Daues	16	Suzan Hallingworth	2
Robert Lewes	28	Eliz: Hallingworth	3
Eliz: Lewes	22	Tho: Trentum	14
Edward Ingram	18	Tho: Bigges	13
Henry Beck	18	Jo: Brigges	20
Jo: Hathoway	18	Robt. Lewes*	28
Richard Sexton	14	Eliz: Lewes*	22
Mary Hubbard	24		

This vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Love, Joseph Young Mr.

Willm̄ Cherrall <i>Baker</i>	26	Jo: Harman	12
Vrsula Cherrall	40	ffrancis Harman	43

* It is not probable that there were two Lewises named *Robert*, and two named *Eliz:* of ages 28 and 22 respectively, but such is the Record.

Sara Harman	10	Willm̄ Browne <i>Fisherman</i>	26
Walter Parker	18	Mary Browne	26

23 July. Theis vnder written name is to be transportd to New England imbarqued in the Pide Cowe Mr Ashley the p'ty hath brought Certificate of his conformitie in Religion and Attestacon from the Justices that he is no Subsedy man :

Robert Bills *Husb:* 32

28 July, 1635. Theis p'sons herevnder expressed are to be transport- ed to New England imbarqued in the Hopewell of London, Tho: Babb, Mr p'r Certificate from the minister of St Giles, Cripplegate, that they are conformable to the Church of England. The men have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Thomas Tredwell <i>A Smith</i>	30	Tho: Blackly	20
Mary Tredwell	30	Tho: Tredwell	1

xjth Aug^d 1635. In the Batcheler de Lo: Mr Tho: Webb vers New England :

Lyon Gardner	36	Eliza: Coles* <i>their maid sert.</i>	23
Mary Gardner <i>his wife</i>	34	W ^m Jope	40

Who are to passe to new England, haue brought Cert: of their Con- formitie.

21 Aug^d 1635. In the Hopewell de Lo: Mr Babb vrs New England :
Henry Maudsley 24

Hath brought Cert. from the minister of his Conformitie hath taken the oathe of Allegiance.

xj^o Sept: 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Hopewell p'r Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie in Religion to o^r Church of England :

* The MS. cannot be mistaken.

and y^t they are no Subtedy men. They have taken y^e oaths of Alleg: and Suprem :

W ^m Wood <i>Husb:</i>	27	Isack Heath <i>Harms* maker</i>	50
Elizabeth Wood	24	Elizabeth Heath	40
Jo: Wood	46	Elizabeth Heath	5
Robert Chambers	13	Martha Heath	30
Tho Jn ⁿ son	25	W ^m Lyon	14
Marie Hubbard	24	Grace Stokes	20
Jo: Kerbie	12	Katherin Hull	23
Jo: Thomas	14	Mary Clark	16
Isack Robinson	15	Jo: Marshall	14
Ann Williamson	18	Joan Grave	30
Jo: Weekes <i>Tanner</i>	26	Mary Grave	26
Marie Weekes	28	Joan Clevin	18
Anna Weekes	1	Edmond Chippfield	20
Suzan Withie	18	Marg With	62
Robert Baylie	23	Tho: Bull	25
Marie Withie	16	Joseph Miller	15
Samvel Younglove	30	Jo: Prier	15
Margaret Younglove	28	Richard Hutley	15
Samvel Younglove	1	Daniell Pryer	13
Andrew Hulls	29	Robert Edwardes	22
Anthony ffreeman	22	Robert Edye	25
Twiford West	19	Walter LLoyd	27
Roger Toothaker	23	Ellin Leaves	17
Margaret Toothaker	28	Alice Alboñ	25
Roger Toothaker	1	Barbary Rôfe	20
Robert Withie	20	Jo: fforten	14
Henrie Ticknall	15	Gabriell Reld†	18

xix Sept. 1635. Theis vnder written names are to bẽ transported to New England imbarqued in the Truelove, Jo: Gibbs, M^r the men have taken the oathes of Alleg: and Suprem:

Thomas Burcherd <i>laboring</i>		Elizabeth Burchard	13
<i>man</i>	40	Marie Burchard	12
Mary Burchard	38	Sara Burchard	9

* Probably *arms maker*. The MS. is clear as I have copied it. It was not uncommon in those days for English people to add the *h* to such words in writing, as many do yet in talking, as *hit* for *it*, &c.

† Possibly Rele. If so the final *e* is rather tall.

Suzan Burchard	8	Obediah Hawes	mo 6
Jo: Burchard	7	Ralph Ellwood	28
Ann Burchard	mo 18	Geo: Tayler	31
Peter Place	20	Elizabeth Jenkins	27
W ^m Beeresto	23	W ^m Preston	44
Geo: Beeresto	21	Marie Preston	34
Edward Howe <i>husbandm:</i>	60	W ^m Bentley	47
Elizabeth Howe	50	Alice Bentley	15
Jeremie Howe	21	Margaret Killinghall	20
Sara Howe	12	Jo: Bentley	17
Ephraim Howe	9	Tho: Stockton	21
Isacke Howe	7	Geo: Morrey	23
W ^m Howe	6	Richard Swayne	34
Jo: Sedgwick	24	Sarah Haile	11
Jeremy Blackwell	18	Samvel Grover	16
Lester Gunter	13	Eliz: Preston	11
Zacharia Whitman	40	Sara Preston	8
Sara Whitman	25	Marie Preston	6
Zacha: Whitman	24	Jo: Preston	3
Rabecca ffenner	25	W ^m Joes*	28
Tho: Tibbaldes	20	Robert Browne	24
Thomas Sterte	15	Tho: Blower	50
Jo: Streme	14	Edward Jefferies	24
Ralph Tomkins <i>Husb:</i>	50	John Done	16
Kat: Tomkins <i>vxor</i>	58	Roger Broome	17
Elizabeth Tomkins	18	Dorothie Lowe	13
Marie Tomkins	14	Jo: Simpson	30
Samvel Tomkins	22	Tho: Brighton	31
Richard Hawes	29	Tho: Rumball	22
Ann Hawes	26	Edward Parrie	24
Anna Hawes	24½	Jane Walston	19

A small parchment volume (also in the Rolls Office) labelled on the cover "T G'27.979 A A D 1637—13 Car. I" is occupied with a record of persons "desirous to pass beyond seas." Its upper right hand corner has been destroyed, by which much of the record is gone. It consists of but sixteen written leaves, and much the greatest portion of them is taken up with the names of persons going into Holland. It was originally

* *Joos* or *Joes*. I cannot torture it into *Joos*.

a beautiful document, all in a splendid hand. What is not destroyed of the title of the volume is

“ A Register of the
of such persons a
and vpwards and haue
to passe into forraigne partes
March 1637 to the 29th day of Septe .
by vertu of a commission granted to
Mr Thomas Mayhew gentleman.”

The above extract will convey some notion of the extent of the injury which the book has received, from fire, acid or rats; probably acid.

The first entry is as follows:—

“ March 28, 1637. The Examination of Edmund Knappe: borne in great Killingham and there dewling, gent. aged 25 yeares, is desirous to passe into holland to sarue the States.”

I will note only a few others not going to New England.

WRIGHT.—Isacke, to go to layden in holland, there to inhabit. He was of Norwich in Norfolk, was born there, but his age the acid has destroyed. He was a single man.

PAGE.—Anne, wife of Robart Page to go to holland to see her friends and to return.

ROBENSON.—John, of Rye in Suffolk, aged 22, tayler, to pass to Rotterdam to seek of his trade and to retorne.

BROWNE.—John, borne in Norwich, gent. aged 55 trauiles into the Lowe Cuntres as Post for Letters and other wyes and retornes as his byssenes p'mts.

About four pages are filled with similar entries, and then comes the following:—

“ These people went to New England with William Andrews of Ipswich, Mr of the John and Dorethay of Ipswich, and with William Andrewes his Sone Mr of the Rose of Yarmouth.

“ Aprill 8th 1637. The examinacion of John Baker borne in Norwich in Norffoleke, Grocar aged 39 yeres, and Elizabeth his wife aged 31 yeares with 3 Children, Elizabeth, John and Thomas, and 4 Saruants,

Marey Alxarson, aged 24 yeares, Anne Alxarson, aged 20 yeares, Bridgett Boulle aged 32 yeares and Samuell Arres aged 14 yeares ar all desiroues to goe for Charles Towne in New England ther to inhabit and remaine.

“Aprill 8th 1637. The examinacion of Nicho: Busbie of Norwich in Norff. weauer, aged 50 yeares and Bridgett his wife aged 53 yeares with 4 children, Nicho: John: Abraham: and Sarath: are desirous to goe to boston in New England to inhabit.

“Aprill 8th 1637. The examinacion of Michill Metcalfe of Norwich, Dornix,* weauear, aged 45 yeares and Sarrath his wif, aged 39 yeares with 8 Children, Michill: Thomas: Marey: Sarrah: Elizabeth: Martha: Joane: and Rebeeca: and his Saruant Thomas Comberbach, aged 16 yeares, are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabit.

“Aprill 8th 1637. The examinacion of John Pers of Norwich in Norff. weauear aged 49 yeares and Elizabeth his wife aged 36 yeares with 4 children, John: Barbre: Elizabeth and Judeth, and one seruaut, John Gedney, aged 19 yeres, are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabit.

“April 8th 1637. The examinacion of William Ludken of Norwich in Norff. Locksmith, ther borne, aged 33 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 34 yeares, with one child and one Seruant, Thomas Homes, are desirous to goe to Bostone in Newe England, there to inhabit and remaine.”

The two next entries are partly gone.

“ - - - - of Norwich in Norff. cordwaynar, aged 28 yeares and
- - - - - with 4 children, Samuel, John, Elizabeth, and Debra,
- - - - - aged 18 yeres, and Anne Williams, aged 15 yeres
- - - - - England to Inhabitt.

“ - neis Lawes, born in Norwich in Norff. and thar liuing, weauer, aged
- - - idda his wife aged 49 yeares with one child Marey and 2 seruants,
Samuell Lincorne aged 18 yeares and Anne Smith, aged 19 yeares ar
desirous to passe for New England to inhabit.

“ - - - The examinacion of William Nickerson of Norwich in
Norff. weauear aged 33 yeares and Anne his wife aged 28 yeares with 4

* *Dornick*, a kind of stuff used for curtains, carpets and hangings, so called from *Doornick*, or *Tournay*, a city in Flanders, where it was first made.—PHILLIPS AND KERSEY.—*Dornix*.—BAILEY.—*Dornock*.—OGILVIE.

children, Nicho, Robartt, Elizabeth and Anne; ar desirous to goe to Bostone in New England ther to Inhabitt.

Aprill the 8th 1637. The examinacion of Samuell Dix of Norwich in Norff. Joynar aged 43 yeares and Ioane his wife aged 38 yeares with 2 children Presella and Abegell, and 2 Saruantes William Storey and Daniell Linsey, the one aged 23 the other 18 yeares; ar all desirous to pass to Boston in New England there to Inhabitt.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinacion of Henry Skerry of Great Yarmouth in the County of Norff. Cordwaynar, aged 31 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 25 yeares, with one child Henry, and one Aprentice, Edmund Towne aged 18 yeares, ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinacion of John Moulton of Ormsby* in Norf. husbandman, aged 38 yeares and Anne his wife, aged 38 yeares, with 5 children, Henry, Merey, Anne, Jane and Bridgett, and 2 Saruants, Adam Gooddens, aged 20 yeres, and Allis Eden aged 18 yers; ar all desirous to passe to New England, there to inhabitt, and abide.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinacion of Marey Moulton of Ormsby in Norff. Wydow ageed 30 yeares and 2 Saruants; John Maston, aged 20 yeares and Merrean Moulton aged 23 yeares are desirous to go to New England to inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinacion of Richard Caruear of Skratby† in the County of Norff. husbandman, ageed 60 yeares, and Grace his wife ageed 40 yeares, with 2 children, Elizabeth, ageed 18 yeares and Susanna aged 18 yeares, being twynes, mo^r 3 Saruants, Isacke Hartt, ageed 22 yeares, and Thomas Flege aged 21 yeares, and one Marable Vnderwood a mayd seruant, aged 20 yeares, goes all for New England to Inhabett and Remayne.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinacion of Ruth Moulton of Ormsby in Norff. Singlewoman aged 20 yeares, is desirous to passe for New England there to Inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinacion of Robertt Page of Ormsby in Norff. husbandman, ageed 33 yeares and Lucca his wife aged 30 yeares, with 3 children, Frances, Margrett, and Susanna, and 2 Saruants, William

* In the vicinity of Norwich.

† Probably *Scratley*, now *Scratley*, a part of Ormsby.

Moulton and Anne Wadd; the one aged 20 yeares the other 15 yeares, and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt and Remaine.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinaction of Henrey Dowe of Ormsby in Norff. husbandman ageed 29 yeares, and Joane his wife ageed 30 yeares, with 4 children and one Saruant Anne Maning, aged 17 yeares, are desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinaction of Robertt Singleman, is desirous to passe

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinaction of Ellin Robenson of desirous to passe into New England ther to

Aprill the 11th 1637. The examinaction of William Williames of great Yarmouth 40 yeares and Alles his wife aged 38 yeares with 2 children ar desirous to goe for New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11th 1637: The examinaction of Elizabeth Williames of Yarmouth in Norff. Single woman aged 31 yeares, is desirous to passe into New England ther to inhabitt and Remaine.

Aprill the 12th 1637. The examinaction of Kathren Rabey of Yarmouth, a Wattermans wydow, ageed 68 yeares, is desirous to passe into New England there to remain with her Sone.

Aprill the 12th 1637. The examinaction of Richard Leeds of great Yarmouth, marrinar, ageed 32 yeares, and Joane his wife aged 23 yeares with one child are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 12th 1637. The examinaction of Henry Smith of Newbucknam* husbandman, ageed 30 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife ageed 34 yeares with 2 children, John and Sethe ar desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

Aprill 13th 1637. The examinaction of John Ropear of New Bucknam, Carpenter ageed 26 yeares and Alles his wife ageed 23 yeares, with 2 children, Alles and Elizabeth, are desirous to goe for New England, there to Remaine.

[Then William Lambard and Samuell Clarke wanted to go to Holland, and so a large number of others; the record of which occupyes some eight pages. John Eyre of Norwich, grocar aged 40 wanted only to go

* This name will be found in late Topographical works under *Buckingham New*.

and see the country and if he liked, to stay ; otherwise he would come back in 3 months. Simond Sewell of Carlton Rod in Norf. aged 30, wanted to go to Holland only to see his friends, and to return in 3 months. Thomas Browne of Carlton in Suff. aged 18, to go to Layden to see an "onckell" and to return in three months. Robertt Chapman of Norwich "weauear" aged 37, to go to Holland to see the country, &c. &c.]

These people went to New England with William Goose, Mr of the Marcy Anne of Yarmouth.

[*Date gone.*] The examination of Thomas Paine* of Wrentom in Suffolke weauear ageed 50 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife ageed 53 yeares with 6 children, Thomas, John, Marcy, Elizabeth, Dorethey and Sarah are desirous to goe for Salem in New England to inhabitt.

May the 10th 1637. The examination of Margrett Neaue of great Yarmouth in Norff. wydow, aged 58 yeres, and Rachell Dixson—her grand child is desirous to passe into New England to inhabit.

May the 10th 1637. The examination of Beniemen Cooper of Bramton in Suffolck husbandman ageed 50 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife ageed 48 yeares with 5 children, Lawrence, Marcy, Rebecca, Beniemen and Francies Fillingham his sone in Lawe ageed 32 yeares, allso his sister aged 48 yeares, and 2 seruants, John Kilin and ffeleaman Dickerson, are all desirous to goe for Salem in New England and there to inhabitt.

May the 10th 1637. The examination of Abraham Toppan of Yarmouth Cooper, ageed 31 yeares and Susanna his wife ageed 30 yeares with 2 children, Petter and Elizabeth, and one mayd saruant, Anne Goodin aged 18 yeares are desirous to passe to New England to inhabitt.

May the 10th 1637. The examination of William Thomas of Great Comberton in Worcestershire, husbandman, Singleman, aged 26 yeares is desirous to passe to Exerden in New England to inhabitt.

May the 10th 1637. The examination of John Thurston of Wrentom in Suff. Carpenter, ageed 30 yeares and Margrett his wife ageed 32 yeares, with 2 children, Thomas, and John, ar desirous to passe to New England to inhabett.

May the 10th 1637. The examination of Luce Poyett of Norwich, spinster, ageed 23 yeares is desirous to pass into new England and there to Remaine.

* See N. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. v, p. 331.

May the 10th 1637. The examination of John Borowe of Yarmouth, Cooper, aged 28 yeares, and Anne his wife aged 40 yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in new England, there to inhabit.

May the 11th 1637. The examination of William Gault of Yarmouth, Cordwaynar, Singleman, aged 29 yeares, is desirous to passe to new England and there to remayne.

May the 11th 1637. The examination of Joane Ames of Yarmouth, Wydow, aged 50 yeares, with 3 children, Ruth, aged 18 yeares, William and John; are desirous to passe for new England and there to inhabit and Remaine.

May the 11th 1637. The examination of Augusten C
Alles his wife aged 40 yeares
desirous to goe to Salam in New E

May the 11th 1637. The examination of John Darrell of
passe into Salam in New England and there

May the 11th 1637. The examination of John Gedney of Norwich in Norff. to passe for New England with his wife Sarah aged 25 yeares Lediah, Hanah and John; mor 2 Seruants; William Walker aged Burges aged 26 yeares are desirous to passe for Salam.

May the 11th 1637. The examination of Samuella Aiers* of Norweh an apintes, aged 15 yeares ar desirous to passe into New England to his Mr John Baker, as he had apointed him.

The examination of John Yonge of St Margretts, Suff. minister, aged 35 yeares and Joan his wife aged 34 yeares with 6 children, John, Tho: Anne, Rachell, Marey, and Josueph, ar desirous to passe for Salam in New England to inhabit.

[*Against the above entry, in the place of the date is written:—*] This man was forbyden passage by the Commisionrs and went not from Yarmouth.

May the 12th 1637. The examination of Samuella Grenfield of Norwich, weaucar, aged 27 yeares and Barbrey his wife aged 35 yeares with two children; Marey, and Barbrey, and John Teed, his seruant, aged 19 yeares, ar all desirous to passe into New England to inhabit.

May the 12th 1637. The examination of Thomas Joanes of Elzing in

* Nearly obliterated in the original, but I feel quite sure it is *Aiers*.

Norff. Buchar, Singleman, aged 25 yeeres, is desirous to passe into New England and there to Remaine.

May the 13th 1637. The examinaction of Thomas Olliuer of Norwich Calinder, aged 36 yeares and Marey his wife aged 34 yeares, with 2 children, Tho: and John, and 2 seruants, Thomas Doged, aged 30 yeares, and Marey Sape, aged 12 yeares, ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabett.

May the 15th 1637. The examinaction of William Cockram, of Southould in Suff. marinar, aged 28 yeeres, and Christen his wife, aged 26 yeares, with 2 children and 2 Seruantes desirous to passe to new england to inhabitt.

[Then succeeds a list for Holland, &c. Thomas Walter of Norwich, Cordwaynar, aged 30, to go to Rotterdam to see some friends, to be gone 3 months. Anne Thompson and her dau. Bridgett, to go to Holland to see friends, for 2 months. Anne Thompson was the wife of John, and of the age of 60. They were of Yarmouth. Geo: Bartton of Wollerbe in Lincolnshire was allowed 2 months, to go to Holland "to parfett some acountes." His age 41. "Joseph Hayward of Norwich, dorinx weacur, aged 29," his wf. Sussanna, 26, and servant, Ester Brown, 21, to go to Rotterdam to inhabet. Elizabeth Fowlsom, wf. of Tho. Fowlsome, of Norwich, aged 27, to go to Newport in Flanders, and Bombake" to "seeek menes whych is left[?] her by a kinsman. Henry Ward of Worttwell in Norff. aged 19, to goe oucr Saruc the Stattes." Christopher Hatton of Norwich a pot sellers of earthen Vessells borne in Bradish in Norff. aged about 36 yeares" to pass to Holland to buy commodities, and to return in a month. 17 May, 1623. John Checklie, aged xx yeeres, intending to passe over to Rotterdam to serve as a souldier hath tendred and taken the oath of allegeance, &c. &c. At the end of the entries is the Signature "Henry Hill Deputy for Mr Thomas Mayhew, Gentleman."

The following Lists of New England Emigrants are from Her Majesty's State Paper Office. They cannot be referred to by volumes at present, as the papers, among which they are, are undergoing a re-arrangement; a condition which usually precludes examinations. But through the kindness of Mr. SAINSBURY, under whose supervision they are being arranged and calendered, I have been indulged with the privilege of examinations, and allowed to make copies.]

IPSWICH.—A note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping in the Elizabeth of Ipswich Mr Williã Andrews bound for new Eng Land the last of Aprill, 1634.

John Sherman aged yeeres	20	Robert Sherin	32
Joseph Mosse	24	Humphry Bradstreet	40
Richard Woodward	45	Bridgett [Bradstreet] <i>his wife</i>	30
Rose [Woodward]* <i>his wife</i>	50	Henry Glouer	24
Edmond Lewis	33	William Blomfield	30
Mary [Lewis] <i>his wife</i>	32	Sarah [Blomfield] <i>his wife</i>	25
John Spring	45	Robert Day	30
Elinor [Spring] <i>his wife</i>	46	Mary [Day] <i>his wife</i>	28
Thurston Raynor	40	Sarah Reynolds	20
Elizabeth [Raynor] <i>his wife</i>	36	Robert Goodall	30
Thomas Skott	40	Katherin [Goodall] <i>his wife</i>	28
Elizabeth [Skott] <i>his wife</i>	40	Samuell Smithe	32
Henry Kemball	44	Elizabeth [Smithe] <i>his wife</i>	32
Susan [Kemball] <i>his wife</i>	35	Thomas Hastings	29
Richard Kemball	39	Susan [Hastings] <i>his wife</i>	34
Vrsula [Kemball] <i>his wife</i>		Susan Munson	25
Isaacke Mixer	31	Martin Vnderwood	38
Sarah [Mixer] <i>his wife</i>	33	Martha [Vnderwood] <i>his wife</i>	31
Martha Scott	60	Henry Gouldson	43
George Munninge	37	Anne [Gouldson] <i>his wife</i>	45
Elizabeth [Munninge] <i>his wife</i>	41	Anne Gouldston	18
John Bernard	30	William Cutting	26
Phebe [Bernard] <i>his wife</i>	27	John Palmer	24
Thomas Kilborne	24	Danyell Pierce	23
Elizabeth [Kilborne] <i>his wife</i>	20	John Clearke	22
John Crosse	50	John ffirmin	46
Anne [Crosse] <i>his wife</i>	38	Rebecca Isaacke	36
		Anne Dorifall	24

These p'sons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegeance and Supremacy, at his Ma'ts Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Ma'ties Officers according to the order of the Lords and others of his Ma'ts most Hono^{ble} Priuy Councill: This xijth of Nouember 1634.

Ipswich Custome House

Phil. Browne
p'r Custor.

Tho Clere, Sec

Edw: Man
Compt.

* For the sake of uniformity I have added the surnames of wives. I may have omitted the brackets in some cases. If so, it can lead to no error.

IPSWICH.—A Note of all the names and ages of all those which did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in of Port. In the Elizabeth of Ipswich Mr Williã Andrewes bound for new England the last of Aprill 1634.

Ed: Lewis	{ John Lewis	aged 3 yeeres
	{ Thomas Lewis	3 quarters
Rich: Woodward	{ George Woodward	13
	{ John Woodward	13
John Spring	{ Mary Spring	11
	{ Henry Spring	6
	{ John Spring	4
	{ William Spring	3 quarters
Thurston Raynor	{ Thurston Rayner	13
	{ Joseph Raynor	11
	{ Elizabeth Raynor	9
	{ Sarah Raynor	7
	{ Lidia Raynor	1
	{ Edward Raynor	10
	{ Elizabeth Kemball	13
Tho: Scott	{ Elizabeth Scott	9
	{ Abigail Scott	7
	{ Thomas Scott	6
	{ Isaac Mixer	4
Hen: Kemball	{ Elizabeth Kemball	4
	{ Susan Kemball	1 and halfe
	{ Richard Cutting	11
	{ Henry Kemball	15
Rich: Kemball	{ Richard Kemball	11
	{ Mary Kemball	9
	{ Martha Kemball	5
	{ John Kemball	3
	{ Thomas Kemball	1
Geo: Munnings	{ John Lauericke	15
	{ Eliz: Munnings	12
	{ Abigail Munnings	7
Jno: Bernard	{ John Bernard	2
	{ Samuëll Bernard	1
	{ Tho: King	15
Humph: Bradstreet	{ Anna Bradstreet	9
	{ John Bradstreet	3
	{ Martha Bradstreet	2
Willi: Blomfield	{ Mary Bradstreet	1
	{ Sarah Bloomfield	1

Sam: Smith	{	Samuell Smith	9
		Mary Smith	4
		Eliz: Smith	7
		Phillip Smith	1
Robt: Goodale	{	Mary Goodale	4
		Abraham Goodale	2
		Isaacke Goodale	half a yeere
Hen: Gouldson		Mary Gouldson	15

Ipswich Customhouse this xijth of Nouember 1634.

Phil: Browne Tho: Clerc, Sec.

p'r Custor. Edw: Man
Compt.

IPSWICH.—A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the ffancis of Ipswich, Mr John Cutting bound for new England the last of Aprill, 1634.

John Beetes aged	yeeres 40	Robert Pease	27
William Haulton	23	Hugh Mason	28
Nicholas Jennings	22	Hester [Mason] <i>his wife</i>	22
William Westwoode	28	Rowland Stebing	40
Bridgett [Westwoode] <i>his wife</i>	32	Sarah [Stebing] <i>his wife</i>	43
Cleare Drap	30	Thomas Sherwood	48
Robert Rose	40	Alice [Sherwood] <i>his wife</i>	47
Margery [Rose] <i>his wife</i>	40	Thomas King	19
John Bernard	36	John Mapes	21
Mary [Bernard] <i>his wife</i>	38	Mary Blossse	40
William ffrebourne	40	Robert Cooe	38
Mary [ffrebourne] <i>his wife</i>	33	Anna [Cooe] <i>his wife</i>	43
Anthony White	27	Mary Onge	27
Edward Bugbye	40	Thomas Boyden	21
Rebecca [Bugbye] <i>his wife</i>	32	Richard Wattlin	28
Abraham Newell	50	John Lyuermore	28
ffancis [Newell] <i>his wife</i>	40	Richard Pepy	27
Just Houlding	23	Mary [Pepy]	30
John Pease	27	Richard Houlding	25
Robert Winge	60	Judeth Garnett	26
Judith [Winge] <i>his wife</i>	43	Eliz: Hamond	47
John Greene	27	Thurston Clearke	44

These p'sons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegance and Supremacy at his Ma'ties Custome house in Ips^{wch} before vs his Ma'ties Officers

according to the order of the Lords and others of his Ma'ties most hono^{ble}
Priuy Councell the xijth of Nouember 1634.

Ipswich Custome house

Tho: Clere, Sec.

Phil: Browne

Edw: Mann Compt.

p'r Custr.

IPSWICH.—A Note of all the names and ages of all those which Did
not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped
in our Port In the ffancis of Ipswich Mr John Cutting: bound for new
England the last of Aprill, 1634.

Will: Westwood	{ John Lea	13
	{ Grace Newell	13
Robt: Rose	{ John Rose	15
	{ Robert Rose	15
	{ Eliz: Rose	13
	{ Mary Rose	11
	{ Samuell Rose	9
	{ Sarah Rose	7
	{ Danyell Rose	3
Will: ffreebourn	{ Darcas Rose	2
	{ Mary ffreebourne	7
	{ Sarah ffreebourne	2
	{ John Aldburgh	14
Jn ^o : Bernard	{ ffayth Newell	14
	{ Henry Haward	7
Abraha: Newell	{ Abraham Newell	8
	{ John Newell	5
	{ Isaacke Newell	2
Edward Bugby	{ Sarah Bugbye	4
	{ ffayth Clearke	15
John Pease	{ Robert Pease	3
	{ Darcas Greene	15
	{ Thomas Stebing	14
	{ Sarah Stebing	11
Rowland Stebing	{ Eliz: Stebing	6
	{ John Stebing	8
	{ Mary Winche	15
Mary Blossie	{ Richard Blossie	11
	{ Anna Sherwood	14
Tho: Sherwood	{ Rose Sherwood	11
	{ Thomas Sherwood	10
	{ Rebecca Sherwood	9

Robt: Cooc	{	John Cooc	8
		Robert Cooc	7
		Beniamin Cooc	5
Rich: Pepper	{	Mary Peppy	3 and half
		Stephen Beckett	11
Eliz: Hamond	{	Eliz: Hamond	15
		Sarah Hamond	10
		John Hamond	7

Ipswich Customhouse this xijth of Nouember 1634.

Phil: Browne Edw Mann* Compt.

p'r Custr.

[The preceding lists are accompanied by a paper bearing the following record :—]

To the right houno^{ble} the Lords and others of his ma^{ties} moste honno^{ble} privie Councell.

The humble peticon and Certificates of John Cuttinge M^r of the shipp called the ffrancis, and William Andrewes Ma^r of the Elizabeth, both of Ipswch.

Right houno^{ble} accordinge to yo^r Lo^{ppes} order wee heere^{wth} presente vnto yo^r Lo^{ppes} the names of all the Passengers that wente for newe England in the said shippes the Tenth daye of Aprill laste paste.

Humble intreatinge yo^r Lo^{ppes} (they havinge p^rformed yo^r honno^{rs} order) that the bondes in that behalfe given may bee delivered back to yo^r peticon^s.

And they as in dutie bound will daylie praye for yo^r houno^s healthes and happynes.

SOUTH^{ON}.—A List of names of suche Passeng^{rs} as shipt themselues at the towne of Hampton, in the James of London of iij^c tonnes William Coop^r M^r v^{rs} New-England, in and aboute the v^t of Aprill, 1635.

Augustine Clem ^t , sometime of Readinge † <i>Paynter</i>	Thomas Browne, of Malford, † <i>weav^r</i>
Thomas Wheeler <i>his servant</i>	Hercules Woodman, of the same, <i>merc^r</i>

* An evidence that the same *Mann* did not always spell his own name alike.

† In Berkshire.

‡ Perhaps *Milford* in Hants.

John Euered } alias	} of Marlbo- rough† } laborers or hus- bandmen	Zacheus Courtis, of Downton,
Stephen Euered } Webb *		laborer
Gyles Butler		Henry Rose, of Platford,**
George Coussens		laborer
Thomas Colman		Nicholas Batt, of y ^e Devyces,
Thomas Goddard		lennen weav ^r
John Pithouse		Thomas Scoates, of Sarū,††
Anthony Morse } of Marlborough	} late of Marl- brough	John Pike,
William Morse } shoemakers.		John Musselwhite, { of Lang- ford,‡‡
John Hide, <i>Tayler</i> ,		laborers
John Parker, <i>Car-</i>		Sampson Salter, of Caver-
<i>pen</i>		sham,§§ <i>fisherman</i>
Richard Walker,		Henry Kinge of Brenesley <i>laborer</i>
<i>shomaker</i>		William Andrews of Hamps-
Maudit Ingles,‡		worth, <i>Carpenter</i>
<i>fuller</i>		John Knight } of Romsey,
Thomas Davyes,		Richard Knight } <i>taylers</i>
<i>Sawyer</i>		Thomas Smithe of the same,
Thomas Carpenter, of Ams-		<i>weaver</i>
bury,§ <i>Carpenter</i>		Nicholas Holte, thereof, <i>tanner</i>
William Paddey,		Robert field of yealing, <i>laborer</i>
<i>skinnr</i> [<i>Cutler</i>]		Anthony Thetcher of Sarū,
Edmund Hawes,	<i>tayler</i> and	
Edmund Batter, <i>maulter</i> }	Peter Higdon <i>his servant</i>	
John Smale, <i>his servant</i> }	James Browne { <i>youths</i> of	
Michael Shafflin, <i>Tayler</i> }	Hampton	
late	Lawrence Seag ^r { of about 17	
of	years old.	
Thomas Antram, <i>weav^r</i> }	Henry Leūage { of Sarū	
Thomas Browne, <i>his</i> }	William Parsons { <i>Taylers</i>	
<i>servant</i> }	England. John Emery } of Romsey,	
George Smythe, <i>Tayler</i> }	Anthony Emery } <i>Carpenters.</i>	
Phillip Varren, <i>Roop^r</i> }	William Kemp <i>servant</i>	
John Greene, <i>surgeon</i> }		

* John Euered alias Webb settled at Chelmsford, Mass., and died 1668. J. W. D.

† In Wiltshire.

‡ A name which has been subjected to much torture. Plain MAUDIT Ingles on this (original) record. On our (Boston) records, 2 April, 1638, *Maudit* Ings appears. No doubt the same. See *History and Antiquities of Boston*, 241, and elsewhere.

§ *Amesbury*, in Wilts.

|| Several places bear this name, but *this* probably is in Wilts.

** Or *Plaitford*, in Wilts.

†† *Sarum*, Salisbury, in Wilts.

‡‡ Some twelve places bear this name in different counties. *Longford-steple* is in Wilts. §§ Probably the same place called *Goñsham* in another list. In Oxfordshire.

The totall number of these men, youthes, and boyes are liij p'sons, besides the wives and Children of Dyvers of these.

Tho: Wurfris Coll^r ibm̄. N. Dingley Compt^r
John Knapp Searcher

[On a separate sheet accompanying the above:—]

Right ho^{rb}le

After the p'formance of our most humble Duties, may it please y^r Lo^{ps} to receaue hereinlosed a list of the names of suche passeng^{rs} as tooke shippinge at this porte for New-England, and that onely in Aprill last in the good ship Called the James of London whereof William Coop^r went M^r. And thus in Due obedience and observance of yo^r hon^{rs} lre Dated the last of Decemb^r past. Thus wee humbly take leave. Southampton the xijth Day of June, 1635.

Yo^r Lo^{ps} most humble serv^{ts}

Tho: Wurfris, Coll^r
N. Dingley, Compt^r
John Knapp, Searcher

[Direction.] To the right ho^{rb}le the lords of his ma^{ty} most honorable privie Counsell, this at Whitehall. London.

[The following list of Emigrants was printed in the New England Hist. and Gen. Register, vol. ii, 108, &c., but from a copy so erroneous, it was determined to reprint it in this place.]

The List of the Names of the Passeng^{rs} Intended for New England in the good shipp the Confidence of London of C C. tonnes, John Jobson, M^r And thus by vertue of the Lord Treas^{rs} warr^t of the xjth of Aprill, 1638. Southampton, 24^o Aprill, 1638.

		Ages.		
Walter Hayne of Sutton Man-			John Blanford	} <i>their</i> 27 <i>seruants</i> 26 16
difeild* in the County of			John Riddet	
Wilts <i>Lennen weauer</i>	55		Rich Bidlcombe	
Eliz: Hayne <i>his wife</i>			—	
Thomas Hayne	} <i>their sonnes</i> <i>vnder xvj</i> <i>years of age.</i>		Peter Noyce of Penton in the	} 47 15
John Hayne			County of South th † <i>yeoman</i>	
Josias Hayne			Thomas Noyce <i>his sonne</i>	
Suffrance Hayne			Eliz: Noyce <i>his daughter</i>	
Mary Hayne	} <i>daughters</i>			

* Sutton Manfield, then; and I think, now, Sutton Mandeville.

† Southampton.

Robert DAVIS	} <i>his</i>	30	John Roaff of Melchitt† Parke				
John Rutter		22	of Wilsheir <i>Husbandman</i>	50			
Margarett Davis		} <i>seruantes</i>	26	Ann Roaff <i>his wife</i>			
			Hester Roaff <i>their daughter</i>				
Nicholas Guy of Upton Gray, in the County of South ⁿ ,			Thomas Whittle <i>their seruant</i>	18			
		<i>Carpent'r</i>	50				
Jane Guy <i>his wife</i>			30	John Goodenowe of Semley in Wilsheir <i>Husbandman</i>	42		
Mary Guy <i>his daughter</i>				Jane Goodenowe <i>his wife</i>			
Joseph Taynter	} <i>seruants</i>	25	Lydia Goodenowe	} <i>their</i>			
Robert Bayley		23	Jane Goodenowe		} <i>daughters</i>		
John Bent of Penton* in the County of South ⁿ <i>Husband-</i>			Edmvnd Goodenowe of Dun-				
		<i>man</i>	head in Wilsheire <i>Hus-</i>				
		35	<i>bandman</i>	27			
Martha Bent <i>his wife</i>			Ann Goodenowe <i>his wife</i>				
Robert Bent	} <i>their Children</i>		John Goodenowe	} <i>sons</i> 4			
William Bent		} <i>all vnder y^e age</i>			Thomas Goodenowe	} <i>yeares</i>	
Peter Bent			} <i>of xij yeares</i>				Richard Sangar <i>his seruant</i>
John Bent							
Ann Bent							
Roger Porter of Long Sut-			Thomas Goodenowe of Shas-				
		ton in the County of South ⁿ	bury§	30			
		<i>Husbandm</i>	Jane Goodenowe <i>his wife</i>				
Joane Porter	} <i>his daughters</i>	55	Thomas Goodenowe <i>his sonne</i>	1			
Susan Porter			Vrsula Goodenowe <i>his sister</i>				
Mary Porter							
Rose Porter							
John Sanders of Lanford† in the County of Wilts, <i>Hus-</i>			Edmvnd Kerley } of Ashmore	22			
		<i>bandman</i>	William Kerley } <i>Husbandmen</i>				
		25	Edmvnd Morres, of Keniton				
Sara Sanders <i>his wife</i>			Magna in Dorsetsh ^r <i>Car-</i>				
John Cole		40	<i>penter</i>				
Roger Easmen	} <i>seruants</i>	25	Stephan Kent of England	17			
Richard Blake		16	Margery Kent <i>his wife</i>	16			
William Cottle		12	George Church	16			
Robert King		24	Hugh Marche	} <i>seruants</i> 20			
			Anthony Sadler		9		

* There were then *Penton Grafton* and *Penton Mewsey*.† *Langford*.‡ *Milchill Park*. Incidentally mentioned, and by only one Topographer that I have consulted.§ *Shaftesbury*, probably, in Dorsetshire.

|| Rather an indefinite locality for so young a couple, but such is the record.

Nicholas Wallington, <i>a poore boy</i>		Sara Keene	
Rebecca Kent, <i>servant</i>	16	—	
—		John Binson of Coñsham† in Ox: <i>husbandman</i>	30
John Stephens	} of Goñ- sham* in 31	Mary Binson <i>his wife</i>	
William Stephens		John Binson } <i>their children</i>	
	} <i>husbandmen</i>	Mary Binson } <i>vnder 4 yeeres</i>	
Eliza: Stephens <i>his wife</i>		—	
Alice Stephens <i>his Mother</i>		William Ilsbey } <i>shoemakers</i>	26
John Lowgie	} <i>servants</i>	John Ilsbey	
Grace Lowgie		Barbara Ilsbey <i>his wife</i>	20
—		Phillip Daus <i>his servant</i>	12
Thomas Jones of Goñsham		—	
p ^{re} <i>Taylor</i>	36	Joseph Parker of Newbury <i>Tanner</i>	24
Ann Jones <i>his wife</i>		—	
Four Children <i>vnder x yeeres.</i>		Sarah Osgood of Horrell,§ <i>spinster</i>	
William Baunsh	} <i>servants</i>	Four children.	
Jude Donley		24	William Osgood } <i>children vn-</i>
—		William Jones } <i>der xj yeeres</i>	
Martha Wild ^r of Shiplock ^t in Oxfords ^r <i>spinster</i>		Margery Parke <i>servant</i>	
Mary Wild ^r <i>her Daughter</i>		—	
Augustin Bearce	20	John Ludwell	50
John Keene	17	Henry Hangert } <i>servants</i>	40
Martha Keene	60	David Whealer }	11
Eliza: Keene	13	—	
Martha Keene		Richard Bidgood, of Romsey, <i>m^{ch}ant</i>	
Josias Keene			

The number of the passengers aforementioned, greate and little, are
Cx soules.

Tho: Wurfres Coll and Ser^r

Hen: Champante Cust^r

N. Dingley Compt^r

[*Endorsement.*].—SOthTHTON, 1638. The Cert. and List of the

* Perhaps *Godestow*. I find no *Goñsham*, early or late. There is also *Godington* or *Godington*, a little to the N. E. of *Bicester*. *Godestow* is the site of an ancient Nunnery and is now included in *Woolvercott*, a mile N. of Oxford.

† *Shiplake*, by the Thames, two miles south of Henley.

‡ Doubtless the same place before named—*Goñsham*.

§ There is a *Horil* in Hamshire, near Linington.

Passeng^r names gone for New-England in the Confidence of London in Aprill 1638.

SOUTHAMPTON.—The list of the names of Passeng^r Intended to shipe themselves, In the Beuis* of Hampton of CL. Tounes, Robert Batten M^r for Newengland, And thus by vertue of the Lord Treasurers warrant of the second of May w^{ch} was after the restraynt and they some Dayes gone to sea Before the Kinges Mat^{ty} Proclamacon Came vnto South'ton.

No. of persons.	Ages.
5† John ffrey, ‡ of Basing, § <i>whelwrite</i> ; his wife and three children.	
4 Richard Austin, <i>tayler</i> (of Bishopstocke ; §) his wife and two children	- 40
1 Robert Knight, his seruant, <i>Carpenter</i> .	
8 { Christopher Batt, of Sarum, <i>Tanner</i>	- 37
8 { Anne [Batt] <i>his wife</i>	- 32
8 { Dorothe Batt, there sister, and fiue children vnder tenne yeares	20
3 { Thomas Good	- 24
3 { Eliza: Blackston } <i>servt</i>	- 22
3 { Rebecca Pond }	- 18
8 { William Carpenter } of Horwell¶ <i>Carpent^r</i>	- 62
8 { William Carpenter, Jun. }	- 33
8 { Abigael Carpenter and fower children 10 and vnder	- 32
8 { Tho: Banshott, <i>servt</i>	- 14
9 { Annis Littlefield and six children	- 38
9 { John Knight, <i>Carpenter</i>	
9 { Heugh Durdal	
4 { Henery Byley of Sarū <i>tanner</i>	- 26
4 { Mary Byley	- 22
4 { Tho: Reeues, <i>servt</i>	
4 { John Byley	- 20

42

* There is an ancient Legend of "Sir Bevis of Southampton." A mount in the neighborhood still bears the name of Beavis' Mount.

† Against some of the families or parties no number is set in the original—omitted, doubtless, in the hurry of business. I have supplied them.

‡ Settled at Andover, Mass. See Pedigree, Register, iii, 226. He and his sons spelled their names Fric. Their descendants changed it to Fry and Frye. J. W. D.

§ In Hampshire.

|| A little uncertain, as the two last letters are blotted.

¶ Probably *Horil*.

42	9	{ Richard Duim ^r of New england	-	-	-	-	-	-	40
		{ Alice Duim ^r	-	-	-	-	-	-	35
		{ Tho: Duim ^r	-	-	-	-	-	-	19
		{ Joane: Duim ^r	-	-	-	-	-	-	19
		{ Jane Duim ^r	-	-	-	-	-	-	10
		{ Steephen Duim ^r <i>husbandman</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	
		{ Dorathie Duim ^r	-	-	-	-	-	-	6
		{ Richard Duim ^r	-	-	-	-	-	-	4
	{ Tho: Duim ^r	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	
	10	{ John Huchinson <i>Carpenter</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	30
		{ ifrauncis Alcocke <i>vizg</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	26
		{ Adam Moll, <i>tayler</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	19
		{ Will. Wackefeild	-	-	-	-	-	-	22
		{ Nathaunel Parker of London <i>Backer</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	20
		{ Samuel Poore	-	-	-	-	-	-	18
		{ Da'yell Poore	-	-	-	-	-	-	14
		{ Alice Poore	-	-	-	-	-	-	20
	{ Richard Bayley	-	-	-	-	-	-	15	
	{ Anne Wackefeild	-	-	-	-	-	-	20	

61

The nomb^r of the passeng^{rs} aboue mentioned are Sixtie and one Soules.
 Tho: Wurfres* Coll. and Sear^r
 Hen: Champante Cust^r
 D. Dingley Compt^r

[*Endorsement.*]—Southton, 1638. The Cert. and list of the Passeng^{rs} names gone for New England in the Bevis of Hampton, in May, 1638.

THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

[Several Papers of the following description may serve to show that after 1638 a different system prevailed with relation to Emigrants leaving England for America.]

Whereas the Merchants Masters and Owners of the ship the Neptune haue by their Petition presented to the Board, being desirous to send the said shipp for New-Englend, and from thence to Newfound land, and so to

* I have disposed these names, in every instance, as they stand upon the original papers, and spelled them as they are spelt.

Spaine, for wines to bring for Bristoll and having fraighted her with Passengers and Prouisions as are here vnder written can not bee permitted by the officer of the Custome in that Port, to put to Sea wthout speciall order from the Bord. Did therefore this day Order that the Lo: high Treas. of England should bee hereby pleased and required forthth to giue direcoⁿ to the officers of his Ma^{tes} Customes there quietly to permit and suffer the said Marchants, master or owners to clere the said shipp the Neptune together with the number of passingers and the prouisions hereafter following, or so much thereof as his lp. in his judgment. shall find fit; and that the Oaths of Allegiance, and Supremacy may be taken by all the passengers at Croconpill, by the officer appointed for that seruice as is vsual in like cases.

125 Passengers	2 Tonns of wine
150 barrells of beefe	100 gallons of Oyle
40 hogsheds of Mault	10,000 nayles
40 hogsheds of meale	one tonne and a half of strong water
150 dozen of stockens	10 dozen of hatts
150 dozen of shooes	4 barrells of powder
150 suits of Clothes	20 musketts
150 dozen of shirts	500 weight of small shott
150 dozen of drauers	15 hogsheads of oatemeale
20 dozjn Monmouth Capps	10 hogsheads of pease
200 ells of cloth to make shirts	250 weight of pewter
20 pounds worth of iron tooles	500 weight of Sope
1000 weight of candles	2 Tonnes of vineger
20 dozen of Bootes	

[*Endorsement* :—] 17^o Jan. 1639. Order for y^e Neptune to goe wth passengers and Provisions to New England. Ent.

[I have met with but four papers of this description in my researches in the British Archives, and these are in Her Majesty's State Paper office. Thinking they might be interesting to the student in early New England history, I have transcribed them for this work. Besides showing what commodities were then in greatest demand in that country, it is also shown that not much more trouble was taken by the government about Emigrants than any other part of the cargo; as, for aught that can now be found, not even a list of the names of those were taken. Nor does it appear, that they were not sworn to *Allegiance* and *Supremacy* in a lot.

The form to each of these three lists or shipments of merchandize being the same, those forms to the other two lists are omitted. In the heading of the next form is, however, this addition :—" The Merchants, owners, &c. of the ship Fellowship of Bristol, sent the said ship the last year from that Port to New England laden with Passengers and Provisions, and from thence to New found land, and laded fish w^{ch} they carried to Malligo in Spaine, and there sould it, lading her from thence back to Bristoll wth wines, and paid his Ma^{ty} great Sumes of money for the Customes thereof." Then the form proceeds as in the last.]

250 Passengers	40 tonne of wyne
300 Barrells of Beef	200 gallons of oyle
80 hogsheads of Mault	20,000 of nayles
80 hogsheads of meale	3 tonns of strong water
300 dozn. of stockings	20 dozn. of Hatts
300 dozen of shoes	8 barrells of powder
300 suits of clothes	40 Muskets
300 dozn. of shirts	1000 weight of small shott
300 dozen. of drauers	30 hogsheads of oatmeale
40 dozen. of Monmouth Capps	20 hogsheads of pease
400 ells of cloth to make shirts	500 weight of pewter
40 pounds worth of iron tooles	1000 weight of Sope
2000 weight of Candles	2 tonn's of vinger.

[*Endorsement* :—] 17 Jan. 1639. Order for 2 ships of Bristoll to goe to New England with passengers and provisions. Ent.

[The third of these documents is as follows :—]

17 Jan. 1639. Whereas George Foxcroft and other Merchants trading to New England, Spaine, &c. and the owners of the shipp Desire of New-England did by their Petⁿ represent that haueing Estates lying in New-England aforesaid, in Clapboards pipe staues, hoopes, fish and other comodities, and intending to buy fish in the Newfound land to transtport into Spaine and other places ;—humbly besought the Boord that they might be permitted not only to proceed w^{ch} their said shipp in this voyage, but haue leaue to take in and carry such passengers and provisions for New England as shalbe offered, without w^{ch} helpe they can not proceed in their intencōns nor possesse themselues of their Estates in new England ;

W^{ch} their Wps taking into consideracoñ, did think fitt and this day Order &c. as before.]

50 passengers	20 quarters Oats and Oat meale
15 firkins Butter	150 quarters Mault and Barly
10 C waight Cheese	10 Barrills Powder
20 hoghd. Beefe	10 thousand Biskett
10 hoghd. Pork	40 Barrills tallow and suet
30 quarters Wheat and wheat meale	200 dozn. shooes
20 quarters Rye and Rye meale	10 dozn. Bootes
	20 quarters Pease
	50 hundred weight Candles.

The like Order for the ship called the William and George wth the Prouisions following, first

180 passengers.

[Then follows the invoice of merchandize, which being composed of the same items as those already copied, is omitted.]

[*Endorsement* :—] 17^o Januarij, 1639. Order for 2 Ships to carry Passengers and Provisions to New England. Ent.

EMIGRANTS FOR ST. CHRISTOPHERS.

[Among a mass of MSS. exhibited to me in the Rolls Office, there was a very little book, with a vellum cover, about four by five inches, and containing but six leaves. The outside of the cover is thus inscribed :—]

“The Names of such as passed out of the poart of Plimworth Ano Dme 1634.”

[What follows is an entire copy of the whole book.]

Plymouth febr: 1633. Passengers in the Robert Bonaventure for St Christophers

George fford of Exoñ,* aged 30 yeares.

Stephen Whittington, of Lincolne, 20 yeares.

John Thomas of St. Tiffey, † 26 yeres.

John Liddicott of St. Cullum, ‡ 22.

* Excter.

† Perhaps St. Teath in Cornwall.

‡ Probably Columb in Cornwall.

Wm Clarke of Truro, 20.
 Tho: ffrethy of Perintho,* 24.
 Michaell Bowden of Holston, 27.
 John Badland of Northill, 22.
 Richard Slavelie of Stoñehowse, 40
 Richard Cocke of Wineklye, 33
 Henry Rensby of St. Stephens, 28
 Anthony Webb of Lameston, 20
 Gregory Sam of Chidleigh, 15
 Christopher Carter of St. Gilt, 45
 Martin Rooby of Guindiron, 23
 Wm. Curke of Monteratt, 24
 Henry Thomas of Luxulian, 15
 Stephen Symon of Plimpton, 18
 Mathew Arthur of Plimpton, 18
 Jane Trewin of Plimpton, aged 26 yeares.
 W^m Johnson of London, 32 “
 Reignold frost of Tottnes, 15
 John ffarren of Peter Tauey, 2
 W^m Wade of Bodmin, 33
 Nichās Dabbin of St. Stephens, 40
 Andrew Picke of Great Dalby, 34
 John Penington of Symon Ward, 40
 Tho Pollard of Paranenth, 23
 Ellin Nauearro of Penryn, 20
 Rawleigh Edye of Bodmyn, 15
 W^m Dun of Truro, 16
 Anth: Pearse of St. Breage, 16
 Edward Trennuere of Helston, 18
 Robt: Treneeghau, of Helston, 34
 Tego Leauē of Corke in Ireland, 30

Rec. for these:

All husbandmen bound to serve here, some 3 and some 4 yeares.

* Perhaps Peramthton in Cornwall.

1633. 1° mcij. In the Margaret for St. Christophers

Thomas Roseter of Washboro, 20 yeares.

Tho: Martin of Cardinham, 24

John Dustan, of St. Cullom, 26

Richard Williams of St. Cullom, 30

John Newdon of St. Tue, 28

Anth: Burrowes of Jacobstow, 20

Robert Oliver of Crediton, 20

Barth: Cornew: of Crediton, 18

Clement Barry of Exon, 22.

francis Pedler of St. Breage, 28

Robt Pedler of St. Breage, 22

John Merry of Withiell, 28

Walter Burlace of Luggom, 22

Samuell fforagine of Wallen Lizard, 26

Richard Edward of St Virian, 28

Richard Symondes of Wantage, 28

Robt Paine of Marrozun, 29

W^m Badcocke of St. Hillary, 20

Simon Martin of St. Ives, 18

George Griffin of Marazion, 18

Tho: Sleman of St. Hillary, 18

John Sanders of Marozion, 18

Thomas Borinthon of Helston, 22

W^m Witt, of Marozion, 17

Nichas Wareman or [of] Marozion, 15

Samuell Purefoy of St. Ives, 13.

George Mathew of Ludswan, 23

Teage Williams, Irishman, 18

Rect. for them $0 \overset{11}{15} \overset{8}{0}$

All husbandmen for the most pt as the former.

Joseph Boole
is Debuta ther.

[Here follows the whole of another book, similar in size and form to the last named :—]

A list of the names and surnames of those persons w^{ch} are bound for St Christoph^s and haue taken the oath of Allegiance before me M^r William Gourney, Maior of Dartmouth, they being brought before me the twentieth day of february in y^e yeare of o^r Lord god 1634.

Imprimis William Haukins, of Exoñ, Glouer, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

James Courtney, of Exoñ, A Blacksmith Aged 23 yeares or thereabouts.

Richard Skose of Newton Abbot, .A Seafaringe Man, 37 yeares or thereabouts.

Francis Boyce of London, a Button hole maker, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

William Carkille, of Plimouth, a Saylemaker, aged 21 yeares or thereabouts.

William Gurge, of Exoñ, a shoemaker, aged 20 yeares or thereabouts.

Alee Whitmor, of Huniton in Devon, Spinster, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

Philipp Stephens of Ashbertan in Devon, Spinster, aged 28 yeares or thereabouts.

Sara Coose of Exoñ Spinster, aged 18 yeares or therabouts.

Judith Stevens of Exoñ, Spinster, aged 19 yeares or therabouts.

Margarett Harwood, of Stokegabriell in Devon, Spinster, aged 22 yeares or thereabouts.

Edward Morris, of Exoñ a Locker, aged 21 yeares or thereabouts.

Thomas Bryant of Bampton in Devonshire, a husbandman aged 23 yeares or therabouts.

Willyam May of Maynard in Somersett, a sea man aged 32 yeares or therabouts.

Hulinne Oneth, of St. Stevens in Cornwall, a husbandman, aged 34.

John Wille in Barnstable in Devon a feltmaker, Aged 35 yeares or therabouts.

Symon Weeks, of Exoñ, a Worsted weaver, aged 16 yeares or thereabouts.

Thomas Jermayne of Exoñ, an Ostler, aged 30 yeares.

John ffrench, of Washford in Ireland, a Seaman, 26 yeares.

Willen Bill of Great Torington in Devonshire, a husbandman, aged 28 yeares.

John Hocksley, of Stoke Cannon in Devon, a Taylor, aged 28 years.
 James Ruosman, of London, a husbandman, aged 21 years.
 Elizabeth Reed, of Exon, a spinster, aged 19 years or therabouts.
 Mary Harte, of Lyme, a spinster, aged 18 years or therabouts.
 Mary Hoppine, of Exmister, a spinster, aged 20 years.
 Mary Harries of Stoke Pomneroy in Devon, aged 23 years or therabouts.
 Elizabeth Quicke, of Barnstable in Devon, aged 18 years.
 Elizabeth Hill of Brixam in Devon, aged 24 years.
 Joane Shorte of Exon, Aged 20 years.
 Joane Lauere, of Modbury in Devon, aged 19 years.
 Jane Gouldinge of St. Thom: the Apostle in Devon, aged 16 years or therabouts.

James Worthy Deputy
 for Mr Thoroughgood.

[The following list is from a paper without date. The Capt. *Hopson* mentioned in it is the Capt. *Hobson* of the New England Histories, probably.]

A List of Sea Men's Names w^{ch} Capt. John Hopson one of his Ma^{ties} Councill in Virginia desireth to be exempted from y^e presse in Regarde of his Present intended Voyage of Virginia in y^e good shipp called y^e Vnity of y^e Isle of Wyghte.

William Vpton, Mr:	Nicholas Sallter
Richard White, Mate	Nicholas Godfrie
William Godfrie	John Persie
William Minterne	William Oden
William Poul	John Orchard
Thomas Wooden	John Smith
Thomas Wise	John Preston.
Robert Carter	<i>Her Maj. St. P. Office.</i>

PASSENGERS IN THE MARY AND JOHN, 1634.

[The following very important List of Passengers was communicated to the Editor by the Hon. George Lunt of Boston, and was published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1855. Mr. Lunt says "he received it through Mr. Cleveland of Salem." It

supplies "a gap long bewailed in the early history of Newbury, as it comprises many well-known names of residents of that town and its vicinity," who were the original founders of numerous families still bearing the same names there and elsewhere in New England.

The following extract from the Records of the Council of State will show from what tyranny our fathers escaped in their native land.]

New England.—At White Hall the last of Feb: 1633.

Present

Lo. Arch Bp. of Cant. [William Laud.]*

Lo. Keeper. [Sir Thomas Coventry.]

Lo. Privie Seal. [Henry Montague, Earl of Manchester.]

Lo. High Chamberline. [Robert Bertie, Lord Willoughby of Eresby.†

Earle of Kelly. [Thomas Erskine, first Earl.]

Lo. [Francis] Cottington.

Mr. V. Chambrline. [Sir Thomas Jermyn, Kt.]

Mr. Compt. [Sir Henry Vane, Sen.]

Mr. Secretary. [Sir Francis] Wyndibank.

Whereas by Warr^t bearing date 22nd of this Present the severall ships following bound for New England & now lying in the River of Thames were made stave of untill further order from their L'opps Viz^t. the Clement & Job, The Reformation, The True Loue, The Elizabeth Bonadventure, The Sea Flower, The Mary & John, The Planter, The Elizabeth & Dorcas, The Hercules & the Neptune.

For as much as the Masters of the said ships were this day called before the Board & severall Particulars given them in charge to be performed in their said Voyage, amongst which the said Masters were to enter into severall Bonds of One Hundred Pounds a piece to His Maj^{tys} use before the Clarke of the Councell attendant to observe & cause to be observed & putt in Execuc^{'on} these Articles following viz^t.

1. That all & every Person aboard their Ships now bound for New England as aforesaid, that shall blaspheme or profane the Holy name of God be severely punish^{'t}.

* He had not been a year in his high office. Geo. Abbot whom he succeeded, died 4 Aug. 1633.

† Killed in the battle of Edge Hill, 23 October, 1642.

2. That they cause the Prayers contained in the Book of Common Prayers establisht in the Church of England to be said daily at the usual hours for Morning & Evening Prayers & that they cause all persons aboard their said Ships to be present at the same.

3. That they do not receive aboard or transport any person that hath not Certificate from the Officers of the Port where he is to imbarque that he hath taken both the Oathes of Alleigance & Supremacy.

4. That upon their return into this Kingdom they Certify to the Board the names of all such Persons as they shall transport together with their Proceedings in the Execuc'on of the aforesaid Articles—Whereunto the said M^r have conformed themselves—It was therefore & for divers other Reasons best known to their Lo^{ps} thought fitt that for this time they should be permitted to proceed on their Voyage, and it was thereupon Ordered that Gabriel Marsh Esq^r. Marshalle of the Admiralty & all other His Maj'tys Officers to whom their said Warr^t was directed should be required upon Sight hereof to discharge all & every the said Ships & Suffer them to depart on their intended Voyage to New England.

Ext.

JON MEANTYS.

The names of such Passengers as took the Oathes of Supremacy, & Alleigance to pass for New England in the Mary & John of London Robert Sayres māster.

24th Mar 1633	Richard Jacob	William White
William Trace	Daniel Ladd	Matthew Hewlett <i>Her-</i>
John Marshe	Robert Kingsman	John Wheyler [<i>cules</i>
John Luff	John Bartlett	William Clarke
Henry Traske	Robert Coker	Robert Neuman
William Moudey	William Savery	Adrian Vincent
Robert Sever	John Anthony, Left	
Thomas Avery	behind	The 26 th day of March.
Henry Travers	Stephen Jurden	Nicholas Easton
Thomas Sweete	John Godfrey	Richard Kent
John Woodbridge	George Browne	Abraham Mussey
Thomas West	Nicholas Noyce	William Ballard
Thomas Savery	Richard Browne	Matthew Gillett
Christopher Osgood	Richard Reynolds	William Franklin
Philip Fowler	Richard Littlehall	John Mussey

Thomas Cole	Henry Shorte	William Newbey
Thomas Parker	William Hibbens	Henry Lunt
James Noyce	Richard Kent	Joseph Pope
John Spencer	Joseph Myles	Thomas Newman
William Spencer	John Newman	John Newman

For which we gave certificate, together with five others which are said to be left behind to oversee the Chattle to pass in the Hercules viz^t.

The names of the Passengers in the Hercules of London, John Kiddey Mar: for New England—

These six Passengers took their Oathes of Supremacy & Alleigance the 24th of March and were left behind the Mary & John as intended to pass in y^e Hercules—Viz^t.

John Anthony	} Cert. the six first to Mr'er Sayers as intended Secondh to Mr Kiddey to pass in the Hercules—
Robert Early	
William Latcome	
Thomas Foster	
William Foster	
Mathew Hewlett	

16th April 1634—Nathaniel Davyes
George Kinge
Thomas Rider
William Elliott
William Fifeilde
18 Henry Phelps—

These Proceedings were Copyed out of an Olde Book of Orders belonging to the Port of South'ton but now remaining at the Custom house in Portsmouth the 6th Day of December 1735—

p^r THOMAS WHITEHOUSE.

[The following items were communicated by Mr. Horatio G. Somerby, and published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for October, 1848. They are from the same source as those in the previous pages.]

29 August 1635 William Norton xxv yeres old is to transport himself to New England & to imbarque himself in the Hopewell p. cert: from the minister of his conformitie to the church discipline

of England: he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie. Die et A° pred.

5 September 1635 Thomas Turner of age XLII yeres to passe to New England imbarqued in the Hopewell hath brought Certificate of his Conformitie & tooke the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie
(Signed) Thomas Turner.

8 Sept. 1635. Robert Pennaire of age 21 yeres & Tho: Pennaire X yeres old are to imbarque in Mr. Babb bound to New England have brought certificate from Doctor Denison of his conformitie. He hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Suprem.

4 Sept. 1635. Robert Edwards 27 yeres who is to pass to Virginia hath hath taken the oath of Allegiance
(Signed) Robert Edwards.

Tho: Bigmore aged 34 dwelling in New England Fether Seller to pass to Amsterdam on his affairs.

SCOTCH PRISONERS SENT TO MASSACHUSETTS IN 1652, BY ORDER OF THE ENGLISH GOVERNMENT.

[From the first volume of the Registry of Deeds, Boston, County of Suffolk.]

[The following extract from Hutchinson's *Collection of Original Papers* doubtless has reference to some Prisoner Passengers in the same situation as those whose names are here given. The extract is from a letter of Mr. John Cotton, minister of Boston, to Lord General Cromwell, dated "Boston, N. Eng., 28 of the 5th, 1651." This letter having been written before the arrival of these prisoners, could not refer to them, although they may have been among those taken at Dunbar. That battle was fought September 3, 1650.

"The Scots, whom God delivered into your hands at Dunbarre, and whereof sundry were sent hither, we have been desirous (as we could) to make their yoke easy. Such as were sick of the scurvy or other diseases have not wanted physick and chyrurgery. They have not been sold for slaves to perpetual servitude, but for 6 or 7 or 8 yeares, as we do our owne; and he that bought the most of them (I heare) buildeth houses for

them, for every four an house, layeth some acres of ground thereto, which he giveth them as their owne, requiring 3 dayes in the weeke to worke for him (by turnes) and 4 dayes for them themselves, and promiseth, as soone as they can repay him the money he layed out for them, he will set them at liberty.”]

London, this 11 : of Nouembe^r 1651 :

M^r THO : KEMBLE

Wee whose names are vnder written, freight^m of the sh[ipp] John & Sara whereof is Comānder John Greene Doe Consigne the said shipp & servants to be disposed of by yow for our best Advantage & account & the whole proceed of the Servants & vojage Retourne in a joinct stocke without any Division in such goods as you conceive will turne best to acco^{nt} in the Barbadoes & consign[e] them to Mr. Charles Rich for the aforesajd acco^{nt} & w^t other pay yo^m meete with fit for this place send hither & take the Advise & Asistance of Cap^t Jn^o Greene in disposall of the Servants Dispatch of the shipp or w^t else may any wajes concerne the vojage thus wishing the shipp a safe vojage & God’s blessing on the same not doubting of your best care & diligence, Remajne :

Signatum et Recognitum in p ^r ncja	your loving freinds Jo: Beex
Jo: Nottock notarius publ:	Rob ^t Rich
	Willjam Greene

Entred & Recorded at the Instant Request of the said Mr Tho: Kemble.
p^r Edw: Rawson Recorder 13th May 1652.

London this 11th: of Nouember, 1651 :

CAPT. JN^o: GREENE

Wee whose names are vnder written freight^es of your shipe the John & Sara doe Order yow forthwith as winde & weather shall permitt to sett saje for Boston in New England & there deliver our Orders and Servants to Tho: Kemble of charles Toune to be disposed of by him according to order^s wee have sent him in that behalfe & wee desire yow to Advise with the sajd Kemble about all that may concerne that whole Intended vojage vsing your Jndeavo^s with the sajd Kemble for the speediest lading your shipp from New Eng: to the barbadoes with provisions & such other things as are in N. E. fit for the West Indjes where yow are to deliuer

them to M^r. Charles Rich to be disposed of by him for the Joint acco^{nt} of the freightes & so to be Retounded home in a stocke vndevided thus desiring your Care & industrje in Dispatch and speed of the vojage wishing you a happy & safe Retourne wee Remajne you^r loving^r freinds

Signatum et Recognitum

in p^{nc}ia : Jo : Nottock : notar Publ :

13 May 1652.

John Beex

Rob^t. Rich

Will. Greene

Entred & Recorded p^r Edward Rawson Recorde^r.

A LIST OF THE PASSENGERS ABOARD THE JOHN AND SARAH OF LONDON

JOHN GREENE M^R BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAN[D]

Donald Roye	W ^m Banes	Patrick Jimson
James Moore	Patrick Jones	John Hanoman
Walter Jackson	Andrew Wilson	Andrew Jerris
Michaell fosome	Daniell Monwilliam	James Jackson
Daniell Simson	John Mackenthow	Patricke Tower
John Rosse	John Jamnell	W ^m Mackannell
Sander Milleson	David Mackhome	Dani: Mackajne
Daniell Monlow	Murtle Mackjlude	Senly Mackonne
Henry Brounell	Salamon Sinclare	James English
James farfason	John Gurden	Dan: Mackennell
Alester lowe	W ^m Macken	John Mackey
Daniell Hogg	John Cragon	Danniell Gunn
Hugh Mackey	John Graunt	James Ross
Daniell Mackannell	Alestre Mackrore	John Wilson
John Croome	Daniell Mackendocke	David Jeller
John Macklude	Gellust Mackwilliam	George Quenne
Dan: Mackwell	James Milward	John Jenler
**** Mackunnell	W ^m Dell	John Woodell
John Hudson	James Micknab	George Perry
John Mackholme	Glester Maektomas	John Monrow
John Beme	Almister Mackalinsten	W ^m Clewston
**** More	John Cochon	Daniell Mackhan
John Crag	Robert Jenler	Alester Mackhene
Rob ^t Monrow	Edward Dulen	Alester Simson
Hill Mackie	John Hogg	Richard Jackson
John Mackdonell	James Mickell	James Camell
Allester Macknester	John Mackalester	Dan: Martjn
John Edminsteire	Daniell Macknell	John Hogg

John Robinson	Patricke *****	James Gorden
John Rosse	l***** *****	Charles Robinson
John Rosse	***** *****	Alester Robinson
Hugh Monrow	***** [Mac]kfarson	Patricke Robertson
Thomas Bereere	***** Macklyne	Alester graunt
Sjmon Russell	***** Monrow	Neile Macketh
John Morre	***ster Macknell	Patricke Macknith
Edward Punn	Daniell Robinson	Daniell Macknith
Sannder Morrot	[J]ames Shone	James Hedeicke
W ^m fressell	John Anderson	James Mackhell
John Boye	James Graunt	John Curmickhell
John Buckanan	Patricke Crosshone	David Hume
Patricke Morton	John Grant	Patrick Macktreth
Danell Makalester	John Scott	David Anderson
James Michell	Dan: Gordon	W ^m Beames
Sander Mackdoell	Dan: Ross	David Monwilljam
James Gurner	John Hogg	John Sterling
W ^m Teller	Patrick Mann	John Mann
Origlais Mackfarson	Ansell Sherron	W ^m Denge
Nicholas Wallis	James Ross:	Daniell Mann
John Murrow	David Hamilton	Sander Mackcunnell
Robert Highen	Patricke Mackneile	Cana Mackurnall
John Mackhellin	David Ross:	Patricke Mackane
Allester *****	Amos Querne	Ansell Sotherland
Dan: Mackhellin	Alestre Hume	Sander Miller
***** *****	Neile Johnson	James Pattison
Charles Lesten	Alester Rallendra	Alexander Graunt
W ^m Stewart	Rory Hamilton	Thomas Graunt
John Morre	James Robinson	Neile Carter
Edward fressell	David Buckanon	Dan: Mackneile
David Hinne	David Sterling	John Shenne
Daniell blacke	Daniell Macknith	Rob ^t Mackajne
Daniell Sessor	Rob ^t Mackfarson	Dan: Hudson
Patricke Mackatherine	W ^m Munckrell	Neile Murrow
Alexand ^r Tompson	Neile Camell	John Cannell
Danell Kemper	Sennell Mackneth	Evan Tiler
Daniell How	John Mackane	Jonas Murrow
John Brow*	Dan Shuron	Alester Mackhele
Sam Shiva***	Rory Machy	Edward Denge
Henry Mack***	Patricke Graunt	James Kallender
John Robinson	Patricke Harron	Jonas Ross
Daniel *****	James Rowe	Neile Mackone
Patricke *****	Sander Simson	James Graunt

David Tenler	David Jameson	Henry Smith
James Mackally	Dan: Simson	W ^m Hidrecke
W ^m Mackajne	George Hame	Canā Macktentha
Alester Tooth	James Crockford	Niele Hogg
Austin Stewart	David Kallender	Robt Mackhane
Laughlell Montrosse	David Patterson	Robt Stewart
W ^m Mackontoss	Alester Anderson	David Simson
Neile Mackajne	Patricke Smison	Laughleth Gordon
James Mackreith	Robt: Boy	Neile Jameson
John Mackforsen	John Wilson	Patrick English
James Hamilton	Patricke Jacson	James Benne
John Graunt	W ^m Mackajne	David Milward
James Murrow	Dan: Maekhoe	W ^m Anderson
W ^m Carmackhell	Dan: Mackajne	Sander Mackey
James Mackneile	Alester Ross	Patrick Sotherland
Samuell Mackajne	Neile Muckstore	Daniel Oneale
Dan: Graunt	W ^m Mackandra	John Woodall
Cha: Stewart	John Boye	Christopher Wilson
Neile Stewart	W ^m Graunt	John Murrow
David Macketh	James Graunt	

The persons afore named passed from hence in the ship aforementioned and are according to order Registered heare.

Dat. Search office, Grauesend 8th. Nouember, 1651.

GILES BARROW	} Searchers.
EDW: PELLING	
JOHN MORRIS	

In the Jn^o & Sara of London John Greene m^r for New England :—
Robt Rich m^rt Ironworke household stuffe & other p^rovisions for Plante^rs
and scotch p^risone^rs free by ordinance of Parliament dat 20th of October
1651.

S
G R

No^a two trusses of goods for plante^rs shipt the viiiith of Nouem-
ber 1651 m^rkt & nombred as in the magent.

JOHN BEADLEY* Sc. wth ye Armes of ye Comonwealth.
Entred & Recorded at the Request of m^r Thomas kemble. 14 May 1652
p^r EDWARD RAWSON Recorder.

* It is difficult to decide whether the above name is Beadley or Bradley, as in the
chirography of Secretary Rawson the letters e and r are often made precisely alike.

“ A LYST OF THE PASINGERS ABORD THE SPEEDWELL OF LONDON, ROBERT LOCK MASTER, BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAND.

[The original, of which the following is a copy, is in possession of the Editor.]

Richard Stratton,	aged	Shudrack Hopgood,	aged 14
John Mulfoot,	“	Thomas Goodynough,	“ 20
Richard Smith,	“ 43	Nathaniel Goodynough,	“ 16
Francis Brinsley,	“ 22	John Fay,	“ 8
Thomas Noyce,	“ 32	William Tayler,	“ 11
Mathew Edwards,	“	Richard Smith,	“ 28
Joseph Boules,	“ 47	Muhuhulett Munnings,	“ 24
William Brand, (Q) *	“ 40	Margarett Mott,	“ 12
John Copeland, (Q)	“ 28	Henry Recue,	“ 8
Christopher Holder, (Q)	“ 25	Henery Seker,	“ 8
Thomas Thurston, (Q)	“ 34	John Morse,	“ 40
Mary Prince, (Q)	“ 21	Nickolus Dauison,	“ 45
Sarah Gibbons, (Q)	“ 21	John Baldwin,	“ 21
Mary Weatherhead, (Q)	“ 26	Mary Baldwin,	“ 20
Dorothy Waugh, (Q)	“ 20	Rebeca Worster,	“ 18
Lester Smith,	“ 24	John Wiggins,	“ 15
Christopher Clarke,	“ 38	John Miller,	“ 24
Edward Lane,	“ 36	Thomas Home,	“ 11
Tho: Richardson	“ 19	John Crane,	“ 11
John Earle,	“ 17	Charels Baalam,	“ 18
Thomas Barnes,	“ 20		

“ The persons aboue named past from hence [in] the shipp aboue mentioned, and are, according to order, registred heare. Dated, Searchers office, Grauesend, 30th May, 1656.

EDWARD PELLING, } Searchers.
JOHN PHILPOTT, }

“ These were Landed at Boston in N. E. the 27th of the 6th moneth, 1656. J. E.”

* The eight names against which is the letter Q had a Q set opposite to them in the margin of the original paper, denoting, as is supposed, that the individuals were Quakers. It is said in Sewall's History of the Quakers that there arrived at Boston two other Quakers in July of this year, namely, Mary Fisher and Ann Austin, who were very ill treated on their arrival, by Gov. Bellingham, though there was yet no law against Quakers.

PASSENGERS FOR NEW ENGLAND.

[From the original in the Editor's possession.]

1671. A List of the Names of the Passengers on board the Ship *Arabella* Richard Sprague Master for New England, May y^e 27th, 1671.

William Shoars,	John Clarke,	Joseph Bortes,
William Hadwell,	Robert Halworthy,	Samuel Borthamer,
William Syton,	Eliza Coleman,	Robert Gibbert,
George Ash,	Andrew Rodgers,	Henry Mumford,
George Bearbeik,	Joseph Read,	Henry Tarlton,
Robert Collins,	Thomas Webb,	William Twide,
William Bently,	John Parker,	Coolleman.
Josiah Hobbs,	Stephen Bustells,	

Grauesend May 27th: 1671. The Passengers aboue mentioned were all willing to goe to New England as are Registered according to order.

William Burnney

Clarke of y^e Passage

This is a True Coppie as attests Free Grace Bendall

Cleric.

 DANIEL CUSHING'S RECORD.

DANIEL CUSHING of Hingham, one of the Founders of New England, left the following record of Norfolk emigrants. Mr. Cushing, we are told, in the excellent Address by Solomon Lincoln, Esq., on the two hundredth anniversary of the settlement of Hingham, "was conspicuous in the annals of that town, in various public offices, especially in those of Town Clerk and a Magistrate." He left among his papers an account of those emigrants, which is appended to Mr. Lincoln's Address. It had not before been printed. It was thought the propriety of admitting it here would not be questioned, and the Author of the Address being applied to, kindly allowed it to be added to the other lists in this work.

"A list of the names of such persons as came out of the town of Hingham, and Towns adjacent in the County of Norfolk, in the Kingdom of England, into New England, and settled in Hingham, in New England, most of them as followeth:—

1633. Imprimis, in the year of our Lord God 1633, Theophilus Cushing came from Hingham in Norfolk, and lived several years at Mr. Hains's (Hayne's) farm and many years before he dyed he lived at Hingham, in New England, and there he dyed, being about 100 years old, and was blind about 25 years of the said time. 1
1633. Edmond Hobart, senior, same from said Hingham, with his wife and his son Joshua and his daughters Rebekah and Sarah and their servant Henry Gibbs, into New England, and settled first at Charlestown and after, the said Edmond Hobart and his son Joshua and Henry Gibbs settled in this Town of Hingham. 3
Also Ralph Smith came from Old Hingham and lived in this town. 1
1633. Also Nicholas Jacob with his wife and two children, and their cosen Thomas Lincoln, weaver, came from Old Hingham, and settled in this Hingham. 4
1
1633. Also Edmond Hobart and his wife came from Old Hingham, and settled in this Hingham. 2
1633. Also Thomas Hobart came from Windham, with his wife and 3 children, and settled in Hingham. 5
1634. Thomas Chubbuck and his wife came and settled in this Hingham. 2
1635. Mr. Peter Hobart Minister of the Gospell, with his wife and 4 children, came into New England, and settled in this town of Hingham, and was Pastor of the Church years. 6
1635. Mr. Anthony Cooper with his wife and 4 sons and 4 daughters and 4 servants, came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham. 14
1635. John Farrow and his wife and child came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham. 3
1635. William Large and his wife came and settled at New Hingham. 2
Also George Ludkin his wife and son. 3
1637. John Tower and Samuel Lincoln came from Old Hingham, and both settled at New Hingham. 2
Samuël Lincoln living some time at Salem.

- | | |
|---|----|
| 1638. Mr. Robert Peck preacher of the Gospell in the Town of Hingham, in the County of Norfolk, in Old England, with his wife and 2 children and two servants came over the sea, and settled in this Town of Hingham, and he was teacher of the Church. | 6 |
| 1638. Mr. Joseph Peck and his wife with 3 sons and daughter, and 2 men servants and 3 maid servants came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham | 10 |
| 1638. Edward Gillman, with his wife 3 sons and two daughters and 3 servants, came and settled in this Town of Hingham. | 8 |
| 1638. John Foulsham and his wife and two servants, came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham. | 4 |
| 1638. Henry Chamberlin shoe maker his wife and his mother and two children, came from Old Hingham and settled at New Hingham | 5 |
| 1638. Steven Gates his wife and 2 children, came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham. | 4 |
| | 37 |
| 1638. George Knights his wife and child came from Barrow, and settled in New Hingham. | 3 |
| 1638. Thomas Cooper and his wife and two children and two servants and two other persons (viz:) John Tufts and Robert Skouling, came from Old Hingham, and thereabout, and settled in New Hingham. | 8 |
| 1638. Mathew Cushing and his wife and 4 sons and one daughter, and his wife's sister Frances Ricroft, widow came from Old Hingham and settled at New Hingham. | 8 |
| 1638. John Beale, shoemaker, with his wife and 5 sons and 3 daughters and 2 servants, came from Old Hingham and settled at New Hingham. | 12 |
| 1638. Elizabeth Sayer and Mary Sayer came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham. | 2 |
| 1638. Francis James and his wife and 2 servants (to witt) Thomas Sueklin and Richard Baxter came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham. | 4 |
| 1638. Philip James his wife and 4 children and two servants (viz) | |

William Pitts and Edward Michell came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham. Philip James dyed soon after he came.	8
1638. James Buck with his servant John Morfield, came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham.	2
1638. Also in the same ship that the above named persons came in, came divers other persons out of several towns near to Old Hingham, (viz :) Steven Paine with his wife and 3 sons 4 servants, came from Great Ellingham and settled in New Hingham.	9
1638. John Sutton and his wife and four children came from Atle-burraie, (Attleboro') and settled in New Hingham.	6
1638. Steven Lincoln and his wife and his son Steven, came from Windham, and settled in New Hingham.	3
1638. Samuel Packer and his wife and child came from Windham, and settled in New Hingham.	3
1638. Thomas Lincoln and Jeremiah Moore came from Windham, and settled in New Hingham.	2
1638. Mr. Henry Smith and his wife and 3 sons and two daughters, and three men servants, and 2 maid servants, and Thomas Mayer came from Ha**en Hall in Norfolk, and settled in New Hingham.	13
1638. Mr. Bozone Allen and his wife and two servants came from Lynn, in Norfolk, and settled in New Hingham.	4
Also William Riply and wife and 4 children.	6
1638. Mathew Hawk and his wife, and his servant John Ferring, came from Cambridge, in Old England, and settled in New Hingham.	3

96

All the persons above named that came over in the year 1638, were 133, came in one ship called the Diligent of Ipswich; the master was John Martin of said Ipswich. All before named that came before were 42 persons.

133
42

175

All of them settled in this * * Town of Hingham.

1639. Edmond Pitts and his wife and child and his brother Leonard Pitts and Adam Foulsham, came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham.	5
Frances Ricroft died in a few weeks after she came; and Mr. Robert Peck his wife his son Joseph and his maid went to England again in the year 1641.	
1638. William Riply and his wife and 2 sons and two daughters came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham.	6
1635. John Smart and his wife and 2 sons, came out of Norfolk, in Old England, and settled in New Hingham.	4
1637. Henry Tuttil and his wife, and Isaac Wright, came out of Norfolk, and settled in New Hingham.	3
1637. William Ludkin, the Smith, and his wife came from Norwich, and settled in New Hingham.	2
1637. From * * * in Norfolk came John Cutler, and his wife 7 children one servant.	9
	10
	19

All the persons that came from Norfolk in Old England in several years (viz:) beginning to come in the year 1633, until the year and in the year 1639, were 206. The most of them came from Old Hingham, and the rest of them from several other towns thereabout and settled in this town of New Hingham."

EMIGRANTS* IN THE HERCULES OF SANDWICH,

Of 200 tons, John Witherley, master, bound for "the plantation called New England in America, with certificates from the ministers where they last dwelt, of their conversation, and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church, and that they had taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy."

Nathaniel Tilden of Tenterden, yeoman, wife Lydia, seven children, and seven servants. Certificates from Mr. Jno. Gee, Vicar of Tenterden,

* From the History of Sandwich, by William Boys, 4to, Canterbury, 1786-92.

26 Feb. 1634, Jno. Austin, Mayor of Tenterden, and Fregift Stace, jurat, 4 Mar. 1634.*

Jonas Austen, of Tenterden, Constance, his wife, and four children. Certificates from Mr. Jno. Gee, 1st Mar. 1634, Jno. Austin, Mayor, and Fregit Stace, jurat, 4 Mar. 1634.

Rob. Brook, of Maidstone, mercer, Ann, his wife, and seven children. Certificates from Samuel Marshall, mayor of Maidstone, Tho. Swinnok, jurat, Edw. Duke and Rob. Barrel, ministers, 14 Mar. 1634.

Tho. Heyward, of Aylesford, taylor, Susannah, his wife, and five children. Certificates from William Colepeper, Caleb Bancks, Edw. Duke, Han. Crispe, Franc. Froiden, cler. 14 Mar. 1634.

Will. Witherell, of Maidstone, schoolmaster, Mary, his wife, three children, and one servant. Certificates from Sam. Marshal, mayor of Maidstone, Tho. Swinnuck, Edw. Duke and Rob. Barrel, cl. 14 Mar. 1634.

Fannett . . . of Ashford,† hemp dresser. Certificates from Edw. Chute, Edm. Hayes, vicar of Ashford, Elias Wood, parson of Hinxhill,‡ 4 Mar. 1634.

Tho. Boney and Han. Ewell, of Sandwich, shoemakers. Certificate from Mr. Tho. Warren, rector of St. Peters, in Sandwich, 14 Mar. 1634.

Will. Hatch, of Sandwich, merchant, Jane, his wife, five children and six servants. Certificate from Mr. Tho. Gardener, vicar of St. Mary's, Sandwich, 17 Mar. 1634.

Sam. Hinkley, of Tenterden, Sarah his wife, and four children. Certificates, Mr. Jno. Gee, vicar of Tenterden, Jn. Austin, mayor, Fregift Stace, jurat, 15 Mar. 1634.

Isaac Cole, of Sandwich, carpenter, Joan his wife, and two children. Certificate from Mr. Tho. Warren, rector of St. Peter, Sandwich, 14 Mar. 1634.

A servant. A certificate from Edm. Hayes, vicar of Ashford, 21 Mar. 1634.

Tho. Champion, of Ashford. Certificate from Edm. Hayes, vicar, 12 Mar. 1634.

* The year in this list must be understood 1634-5.

† In Kent, doubtless; though there were at that day no less than eight Ashfords.

‡ Hinksell, Hinxell. The same, in Kent.

Tho. Besbeeck, of Sandwich, six children and three servants. Certificates from Tho. Warren, rector of St. Peter's, Sandwich, 13 Mar. 1634. Tho. Harman, vicar of Hedeorn, 6 Mar. 1634.

Jno. Lewis, of Tenterden, Sarah his wife and one child. Certificates from Jno. Gee, vicar of Tenterden, 20 Feb. 1634. Jno. Austin, mayor, and Fregift Stace, jurat, 1st Mar. 1634.

Parnel Harris, of Bow, London. Certificate from Jos. Leeth, vicar of Bow, London, 19 Mar. 1634.

James Sayers, of Northburn,* taylor. Certificate from Edw. Nicholls, vicar of Northburn, 2 Feb. 1634.

Comfort Starre, of Ashford, chirurgion. Three children and three servants. Certificates from Edm. Hayes, vicar of Ashford, 21 Mar. 1634. Jno. Honnywood, Tho. Godfrey, justices.

Jos. Rootes, of Great Chart. Cert. from Rob. Gorsham, curate of great Chart, 20 Mar. 1634.

Em. Mason, of Eastwell, wid. Certificate from Will. Sandford, rector of Eastwell, 16 Mar. 1634.

Margt. wife of Will Jones, late of Sandwich, now of New England, painter. Certificate from Tho. Gardiner, vicar of St. Mary's, Sandwich, 26 Mar. 1634.

Jno. Best, of St. George's, Canterbury, taylor. Certificate from Tho. Jackson, minister of St. Georges, Canterbury, ult. Feb. 1634.

Tho. Bridgen, of Faversham, husbandman, his wife and two children. Certificates from Jno. Phillips, minister of Faversham, 5 March, 1634, Jno. Knowler, mayor, and Will. Thurston, jurat.

[In another part of the same work the following list is found, "of persons who have taken passage from the town and port of Sandwich for the American Plantations since the last certificate of such passengers returned into the office of Dover Castle." Whether their destination was for New England is left to conjecture. However, it is pretty certain that some of them found their way there eventually. The list is "certified under the seal of office of mayoralty, 9 June, 1637."]

Thomas Starr, of Canterbury, yeoman, Susan, his wife, and one child.

* In Kent, Northborne in some early topographies.

Edward Johnson, of Canterbury, joiner, Susan, his wife, seven children and three servants.

Nicholas Butler, of Eastwell, yeoman, Joice, his wife, three children and five servants.

Samuel Hall, of Canterbury, yeoman, Joan, his wife, and three servants.

Henry Bachelor, of Dovor, brewer, Martha, his wife, and four servants.

Joseph Bachelor, of Canterbury, taylor, Elizabeth, his wife, one child and three servants.

Henry Richardson, of Canterbury, carpenter, Mary, his wife, and five children.

Jarvis Boykett, of Charington, carpenter, and one servant.

John Bachelor, of Canterbury, taylor.

Nathaniel Ovell, of Dovor, cordwinder, and one servant.

Thomas Calle, of Faversham, husbandman, Bennett, his wife, and three children.

William Eaton, of Staple, husbandman, Martha, his wife, three children, and one servant.

Joseph Coleman, of Sandwich, shoemaker, Sara, his wife, and four children.

Matthew Smith, of Sandwich, cordwinder, Jane, his wife, and four children.

Marmaduke Peerce, of Sandwich, taylor, Mary, his wife, and one servant.

In the *Historical Magazine* some very valuable notes have been published, contributed by Hon. Henry C. Murphy, Minister at the Hague, being extracts from the city records at Leyden, and, by the kind permission of the publisher, Mr. C. B. Richardson, we now present such of the items as are interesting to the genealogist especially.*

1. JOHN ROBINSON, the minister. In 1622 his family consisted of himself, his wife Bridget, children James,† Bridget, Isaac, Mercy, Fear and

* This synopsis has been kindly furnished by Mr. W. H. Whitmore.

† Mr. G. Sumner reads this name *John*. See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., xiii, 342.

Jacob, and a maid servant, Mary Hardy. In May, 1629, Bridget m. John Grynewich, student of theology, and Robinson's widow was a witness.

2. DEGORY PRIEST of London, m. Sarah Vincent, widow of John V. of London, Nov. 4, 1611. She m. 2d, in Leyden, 13 Nov. 1621, Goddard Godbert, and is there called "Sarah Allerton, widow of Degory Priest." (She was probably a relation of Isaac Allerton, and was married the same day.)

3. ISAAC ALLERTON, of London, m. 4 Nov. 1611, Mary Norris, of Newbury, Eng.

4. WILLIAM WHITE m. Feb. 1, 1612, Anna Fuller.

5. SAMUEL FULLER of London, (whose former wife was Elsie Glascock,) m. Agnes Carpenter of Wrentham,* Eng. William Hoyt was his brother-in-law, and Alice Carpenter was the bride's sister. Both were witnesses.

6. WILLIAM BRADFORD, of Austerfield, Eng., m. Nov. 30, 1613, Dorothy May of Witzbutts, Eng.

7. MOSES FLETCHER, (former wife was Maria Evans,) m. Sarah Dingby, widow of William D.

8. SAMUEL FULLER, (former wife was Anna Carpenter,) m. 27 May, 1617, Bridget Lee, whose mother Joos Lee was a witness.

9. EDWARD WINSLOW of London m. 16 May, 1618, Elizabeth Barker of Chetsum, Eng. Her niece, Jane Phesel, witnessed.

10. WILLIAM BASSETT, (former wife was Cecil Lecht,) m. Margaret Oldham, 13 Aug. 1611. He was published with Mary Butler, 19 March, 1611, but she died before marriage.

11. ROBERT CUSHMAN of Canterbury, Eng., (former wife Sarah Cushman,) m. 3 June, 1617, Mary Chingelton.

12. GEORGE MORTON, of York, Eng., m. 23 July, 1612, Julia Ann Carpenter. Her father Alexander C. and sister Alice C. were witnesses with Anna Robinson and Thomas Morton, brother of the groom.

13. JOHN JENNE of Norwich, Eng., m. 1 Nov. 1614, Sarah Carey of Moncksoon, Eng.

14. STEPHEN TRACY m. 2 Jan. 1621, Trifisa Le——.

15. RICHARD MASTERTON of Sandwich, Eng., m. Mary Goodall of Leicester, Eng., 26 Nov. 1619. His bro.-in-law John Ellis witnessed.

* Mr. Somerby does not find the Carpenter family at this early date in Wrentham, Eng. This name should probably be *Wrington*. See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., xiv, 196.

Others, of the same congregation, were (16) WILLIAM PAUTES, who m. Wybra Hausen, 4 Dec. 1610; (17) RAYNULPH TICKENS, who m. 11 April, 1611, Jane White of Bebel; (18) WILLIAM BUCKRUM of Ipswich, Eng., who m. Elizabeth Neal of Scrooby, 17 Dec. 1611; (19) HENRY CRULLINGS, who m. 20 Dec. 1613, Dorothy Pettinger of Moortel; and (20) JOHN GILLIES of Essex, who had m. formerly Elizabeth Pettinger, and who m. Rosa Lylse of Yarmouth, 23 March, 1617.

Other names are :—

21. John Jennings of Colchester.
22. Edward Southworth.
23. William Buckrum of Ipswich. [See No. 18.]
24. Henry Cullens.
25. Edward Pickering of London.
26. Roger Wilkins.
27. Samuel Ferrier of Caen, France, [who m. 16 May, 1614, Mildreth Charles.]
28. Roger Chandler of Rochester.
29. Samuel Butler of Yarmouth.
30. Edmund Jepson.
31. Roger Wilson.
32. Henry Wilson of Yarmouth, who m. 16 May, 1616.
33. Zechariah Berry.
34. John Spoonard.
35. Samuel Lee.
36. Stephen Butterworth.
37. Henry Jepson.
38. Roger Simons of Sarum.
39. Daniel Fairfield of Colchester.
40. Thomas Smith of Bury, [who m. Anna, dau. of John Crackston.]
41. John Codmore.
42. Thomas Hatfield.
43. Joseph Parsons of Colchester.
44. Robert Nelson.
45. Robert Warrener.
46. Raynulf Tickens, (brother-in-law of Robinson.)
47. Isaac Marcus.

48. Thomas Southworth.
49. Abraham Gray.
50. Henry Marshall.
51. Alexander Carpenter.
52. William Hoyt.
53. William Jepson.
54. Robert Smith.
55. John Keble.
56. Thomas Williams.
57. Jonathan Williams.
58. Henry Wood.
59. Israel Nes.
60. William Talbot.
61. John Ellis.
62. Anthony Clemens.
63. Roger White.
64. Anna Fuller.
65. Dillen Carpenter, (a female.)
66. Sarah Priest.
67. William Lysle.
68. John Reynolds of London.
69. Edward Goddar.
70. Catharine Carver.
71. William Talbot.
72. Elizabeth Neal.
73. Wybran Pantes, (a female.)
74. William Pantes of Norwich, (see No. 16.)
75. Joanna Lyons.
76. Puce Jennings, (a female.)
77. Mary Finch.
78. William Brewer, a printer, and partner of Brewster, called also Thomas Brewer. A child of Brewster died 20 June, 1609.

It is to be hoped that these investigations will be continued, as the transcriber states he copied specially only those who came in the first four ships, and there is much more on the record. A letter from Robinson's church, April 28, 1625, announcing his death, is signed by Roger White.

[This work will now be found to contain complete lists of all the Emigrant Founders of New England, which have been brought to light. Those printed in the Register,—viz., in vol. i, pages 132, 377-9; vol. ii, page 407, and vol. ix, pages 265-8,—are here reprinted. Doubtless many of the Emigrants to Virginia, Barbadoes, and other Islands, found their way eventually to New England. All of these have been copied, and the most of them printed in the Register. Those which have not been printed will soon be.

I have thought it proper to append to the preceding List of Early Founders of New England, the King's Commission to Archbishop Laud, for governing that country. And notwithstanding its great importance in New England History, I am not aware that a perfect copy of it has ever been published in that country. Mr. Hubbard has, in his valuable History of New England, given an abstract of it, and Governor Pownall has given it in Latin in an Appendix to the Fourth Edition of his "Administration of the Colonies."

For similar reasons I give also the Commission to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, which constituted him Governor of New England. Both of these papers are copied from the originals, with the best care I can take for their accuracy.]

COMMISSION TO ARCHBISHOP LAUD, AND OTHERS, TO GOVERN NEW ENGLAND.

A Commission for y^e
 makinge Lawes and Orders
 for Government of English
 Colonies planted in
 Forraigne parts.
 Dated xxviii^o Aprilis
 An^o Caroli Regis x^{mo}
 Anōq Dm̄. 1634.

Charles by the grace of God King of England Scotland ffrānce and Ireland Defender of the Faith &c.

To the most reverend Father in God our welbeloved and most faithfull Councillor, William, by divine Providence, Archb^{pp} of Canterburie, of all England primate, and Metropolitan, our welbeloved and most faithfull

Councillor Thomas Lord Coventry, Lord Keeper of the greate Seale of England. The most reverend ffather in Christ, our welbeloved and faithfull Councillor Richard by Divine Providence Archb^{pp} of Yorke Primate and Metropolitan, our welbeloved and most faithfull Cozens and Councillors, Richard Earle of Portland or high Trēr of England, Henry, Earle of Manchester, Lord Keeper of our privie Seale, Thomas Earle of Arundell and Surrey Earle Marshall of England, Edward Earle of Dorsett, Chamberlaine to or most deare Consort, the Queene And our welbeloved and faithfull Councillor Fraunces Lord Cottington, Chauncellor and Vnder Treasuro^r of or Exchequer, Sr Thomas Edmonds, knight, Treasurer of or Howshold, Sr Henry Fane knight, Comptroller of the same Howshold, Sr John Coke, knight, one of our prime Secretaries, and Sr Fraunces Windebancke, knight, one of our prime Secretaries Greeting Whereas

Very manie of our subiects and of our late Fathers of blessed memorie our Soueraigne Lord James King of England, by meanes of Lycence Royall, not onlie with desire of enlarging ye Territories of or Empire, but cheifely out of a pious and religious affection and desire of Propogatinge the Ghospell of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, have Planted large Colonies of the English Nation in divers Partes of the world altogeaether vnmanned and voyde of Inhabitants, or occupied of the barbaroas People that haue noe knowledge of Divine Wor^{pp} Wee being willing graciouslie to provide a remedie for the tranquillitie and quietnes of those People, and being very Confident of your faith Wisdome, Justice and provident Circumspection, haue Constituted yo^u the aforesaid Archb^{pp} of Canterbury Lord Keeper of the greate Seale of England, The Archb^{pp} of Yorke, The Lord Treasuro^r of England, Lord Keeper of the privie Seale, The Earle Marshall of England, Edward Earle of Dorsett, ffrancis Lord Cottington, Sr Thomas Edmonds knight; Sr Henry Fane, knight, Sr John Coke, knight, and Sr Francis Windebancke, knight, or any five or more of yo^u or Commissioners. And to yo^u five or more of yo^u Wee doe giue and committ Power for the Government and safetie of the said Colonies drawne, or w^{ch} out of the English Nation into those partes shalbe drawne, to make Lawes Constitutions and Ordinances p'tayning either to the publique state of those Colonies or the private proffit of them, and concerning the lands, Goods, Debts and Succession in those partes, and how they shall demeane themselves towards forraigne Princes and their People, or how they shall beare themsclues towards vs and our Subiectes as well

in any forraigne Partes whatsoever, or on y^e Seas in those partes or in their returne sayling home, or which may appertaine to y^e maintenance of the Clergie Government, or to the cure of Soules amonge the People living and exercising Trade in those partes by designing out congruent portions arising in Tithes oblations and other thinges there accordinge to your sound descretions in politicall and Civill Causes, and by having the advise of twoe or three B^{pp}s for the setlinge, makinge and ordering of the busines for designinge necessaric Ecclicall and Clergie Portions which yo^w shall cause to be called and taken to yo^u, and to make Provision against the Violators of those Lawes Constitutions and Ordinances, by imposinge penalties and mulctes, imprisonm^t (if there be cause, and that the qualitie of the offence doe require it by deprivation of member or life to be inflicted) with power also, (our assent being had,) to remove, displace y^e Governor or Rulers of those Colonies for causes which to yo^w shall seeme lawfull, and others in their stead to Constitute, and to require an Accompt of their Rule and Government, And whome yo^w shall finde culpable, either by Deprivation from the Place or by Imposition of a mulct vpon the Goods of them in those Partes to be levied, or banishment from the Provinces in which they have been Governo^r, or otherwise to Chastice according to the qualitie of the fault And to Constitute Judges and Magistrates politicall and Civell for Civill Causes and vnder the power and forme which to yo^u five or more of yo^w with the Bpps Vicegereull (provided by the Archb^{pp} of Canterburie for the time being) shall seeme expedient And to ordayne Courtes Pretorian and Tribunall as well Ecclicall as Civell of Judgmente to determine of the forme and manner of proceeding in the same, And of appealing from them in matters and Causes as well Cryminall as Civill, Personall, reall and mixt, And to y^e Seates of Justice what may be equally and well ordered and what crimes, faultes, or excesses of Contractes, or iniuries ought to belonge to y^e Ecclicall Courte and Seate of Justice PROVIDED NEVERTHELESSE That the Lawes, Ordinances and Constitutions of this kind shall not be put in execution before or Assent be had therevnto in writing vnder o^r Signet, signed at least. And this Assent being had therevnto and the same publiquely proclaymed in y^e Provinces in which they are to be executed. Wee will and Command that those Lawes, Ordinances, and Constitutions more fully to obtayne strength and be confirmed shalbe inviolable observed of all men whom they shall concerne NOTWITHSTANDING it shalbe lawfull for yo^w

five or more of yo^w as is aforesaid (although those Lawes Constitutions and ordinances shalbe proclaymed with our Royall Assent,) to change, revoke and abrogate them, and other new ones in forme aforesaid from time to time to frame and make as is aforesaid, and to new evils arisinge or daungers to applie new remedies as is fitting soe often as to yo^u shall seeme expedient.

Furthermore yo^u shall understand wee have Constituted yo^u or every five of yo^w the aforesaid Archb^{pp} of Canterbury, Thomas Lord Coventrie Lord Keeper of the Great Seale of England, Richard Archb^{pp} of Yorke, Richard Earle of Portland, Henry Earle of Manchester, Thomas Earle of Arundell and Surrey, Lord Cottington, S^r Tho: Edmondess, Knight, S^r Henry Fane, Knight, S^r John Coke, Knight, and S^r Fraunces Winderbancke, Knight, o^r Commissioners to heare and determine according to yo^r sound discretions, all manner of Complaintes, either against those Colonies or the Rulers and Gouverno^{rs} at the instance of the parties greived, or at the Accusation brought from home or from thence, betweene them and their members to be moved, and to call y^e Parties before yo^u, and to the Parties and their Procurators from hence or from thence being heard, the full complement of Justice to be exhibited. GIVING vnto yo^u, or any five or more of yo^w Power, that if yo^u shall finde any of the Colonies aforesaid, or any of the Cheife Rulers vpon the Iurisdiction of others by vniust Possession or Vsurpation, or one against another makeing greivance, or in Rebellion against vs, or withdrawing from our Allegiance, or o^r Mandate not obeying (consultation first with vs in that case had,) to cause those Colonies or the Rulers of them for the Causes aforesaid, either to returne to England, or to Comand them to other places Designed, euen as according to your sound discretions it shall seeme to stand with equitie, Iustice and necessitie.

MOREOVER WEE DOE GIVE vnto yo^u or any five of yo^u Power and speciall Co^maund over all the Charters and Letters Patentes, and Rescriptes Royall of the Regions, Provinces, Islandes or Lands in other Partes graunted raising Colonies to cause them to be brought before yo^w and the same being reviewed, if any surreptiously, or vnduely hath bine obtayned; or that by y^e same Privilege, Liberties or Prerogatives hurtfull to vs or o^r Crowne or to forraigne Princes haue bine preiudicially suffered and graunted, the same being better made knowne vnto yo^w five, or more of yo^w, to command them according to the Lawes and Customes of Eng-

land to bee revoked, and to doe such other thinges which to y^e Government profit and safeguard of the aforesaid Colonies and of o^r Subiectes resident in the same shalbe necessaric.

AND THEREFORE wee doe Commaund yo^w that about the Premises, at Dayes and times which for thies thinges yo^w shall make provision, that yo^u be diligent in attendance as it becometh yo^w Giuing in Precept also, and firmly enjoyning, Wee doe giue Comañd to all and singular Cheife Rulers of Provinces into which the Colonies aforesaid have bine drawne or shalbe drawne and concerning y^e. Colonies themselves concerning others that haue any interest therein that they giue attendance vpon yo^u and be observant and obedient to yo^r Warrantes in those Affaires as often as need shall require, and euen as in o^r name.

IN TESTIMONIE WHEREOF wee haue caused these o^r Lre^s to be made Patentes. Witnesse O^r selfe at Westminster the 28th Day of Aprill in y^e 10th yeare of o^r Raigne

By Writt from the Privy Seale

[*Endorsement.*]

Willis

Commission for y^e making Lawes and Orders for Government of English Colonies planted in foreign parts. Dated 28th April 1634.

State Paper Office.

COMMISSION TO SIR FERDINANDO GORGES AS GOVERNOR
OF NEW ENGLAND. BY THE KING.

Manifesting Our Royall pleasure for the establishing a generall Govern^{mt} in Our Territorye of New England for prevention of those evils that otherwise might Ensue for default thereof—

Forasmuch as Wee haue vnderstood and been credibly informed of the many inconueniences and mischiefs that haue growne and are like more and more to arise amongst Our Subjects already planted in the parts of New England by reason of the severall opinions differing humors and many other differences springing up betweene them and daily like to encrease, and for that it rested not in the power of the Councill of New England (By our Gracious ffathers royall Charter established for those affaires) to redress the same, Without wee take the whole manageing thereof into Our owne hands, and apply therevnto Our immediate power and

authority, Which being perceived by the principall undertakers of those businesses, They haue humbly resigned the said Charter unto us, that thereby there may bee a speedy order taken for reformation of the aforesaid Errors and mischeifs. And knowing it to bee a Duty proper to our Royall Justice not to suffer such Numbers of Our people to runne to ruine and so religious and good intents to languish for want of timely remedie and Soueraigne assistance Wee haue therefore graciously accepted of the said Resignation and doe approue of their good affections to a seruice soe acceptable to God and vs, And wee haue seriously aduised with Our Councill both of the way of Reformation and of a person meet and able for that imployment by whose grauity, moderation and experience Wee haue hopes to repair what is amiss and settlem^t of those affaires to the good of Our people and honour of Our Governm^t. And for that purpose Wee haue resolued with Our selfe to imploye Our Servant Ferdinando Gorges knight, as well for that Our Gracious ffather of blessed memory as Wee haue had for a long time good experience of his fidelity, circumspection and knowledge of his Governem^t in martiall and civill affaires, besides his understanding of the State of those Countreys wherein he hath been an immediate mover and a principall Actor, to the great prejudice of his estate, long troubles and the loss of many of his good freinds and servants in making the first discovery of those Coasts, and taking the first seizure thereof as of right belongs to vs Our Crowne and dignity, and is still resolued according to Our Gracious pleasure to prosecute the same in his owne person, Which resolution and most comendable affection of his to serve vs therein, as We highly approve, Soe Wee hold it a property of Our princely care to second him with Our Royall and ample authority Such as shalbee meet for an employment soe eminent and the performance of Our Service therein, wherof Wee haue thought itt fitt to make publick Declaration of Our said pleasure, That therby it may appear to our good Subjects the resolution Wee haue graciously to provide for the peace and future good of those whose affection leads them to any such vndertaking, and withall to Signifye that Our further will and pleasure is, That none bee permitted to goe in:o any those parts to plant or inhabitt. But that they first acquaint Our said Governo^r therwith, or such other as shalbee deputed for that purpose during his aboad heer in England, And who are to receiue from him or them allowance to pass with his or their further directions where to sitt downe most for their perticuler commodities and publick good of our Service (Sauing and reseruing to all those

that haue Joyned in the Surrender of the Great Charter of New England and haue Grants immediately to bee holden of us for their Seuerall plantations in the said Countrey, ffree liberty at all times hereafter to go themselues and also to send such Numbers of people to their plantacoñs as by themselues shall bee thought conuenient Heerby strictly charging and commanding all our Officers and others to whom it shall or may appertaine, to take notice of this our pleasure and to be careful the same bee firmly obserued as they or any of them shall answer the same at their vttermost perill. Giuen at the Court of Whitehall the 23. day of July 1637. and in the Thirteenth yearé of Our Raigne.

State Paper Office.

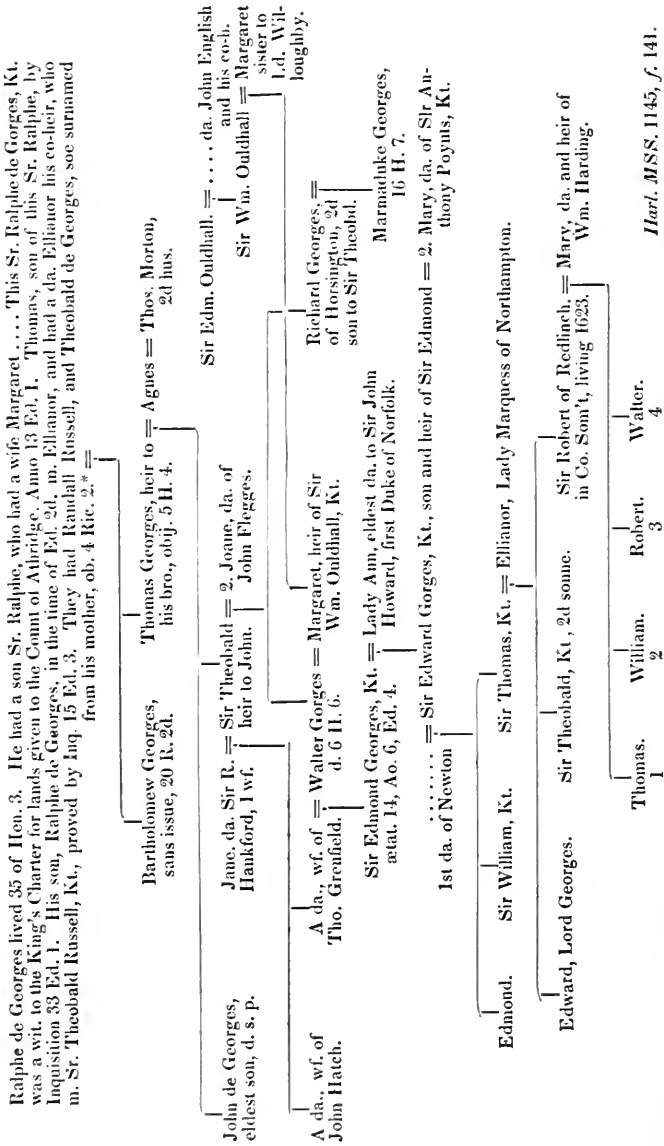
SIR FERDINANDO GORGES, KT.

The man who persevered so long, and against such adverse fortune, to colonize New England, has scarcely received from the historian notice proportionate to his sacrifices. Nor is it proposed here to do more than to bring into view a few additional materials for the biographer of Sir Ferdinando Gorges. It is a very common and it may be said perhaps a very natural error, for biographers to claim too much for their heroes. It has been recently asserted* that Sir Ferdinando was "the father of English colonization in America." We know of no process of reasoning by which to arrive at that conclusion. And according to some notions which have crept into our mind, we feel quite sure that, instead of calling Sir Ferdinando the father of colonization, we should call him at least the great-grandson of *that gentleman*. But we must waive discussion on that head, at present, as we are now to deal only with original papers.

The following pedigrees, from Heralds' Visitations in the British Museum, furnish the pedigree of Sir Ferdinando, and his relationship to others of the name. Lord Edward Gorges, it appears, was a first cousin to Edward Gorges, father of Sir Ferdinando. Robert Gorges, the son of Sir Ferdinando, had a commission as governor of New England, came here in 1623 with a colony, and settled at Weymouth; but returned in the course of the year. John, the other son, was father of Ferdinando Gorges, who published, in 1658, "America painted to the Life."

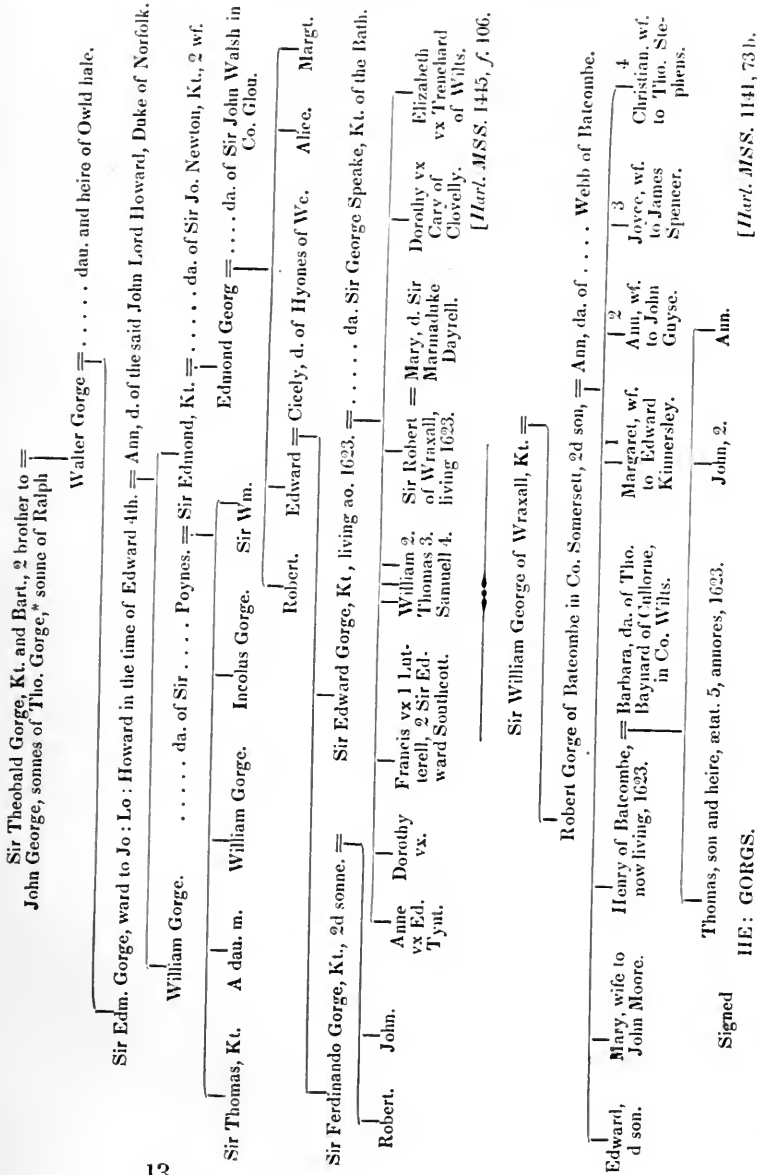
* See Historical Magazine, vol. iii, 336.

PEDIGREE OF GORGES.



* This Theobald De Russell, surnamed De Gorges, had a controuersie concerning his Armes aduinged in the King's Hastie at the Siege before Callis, by Hen. Earle of Lane: Derby & Leicester Lo. Seneschall of England & William De Clynton, Earle of Lincoln, Reignold De Cobham & Walter of many Bannereits & Willm Lovell & Steplien Cosengton Kts Commissioners and Judges by Letters from the King of England & of France, for matters of Armes, &c.

Hart. MSS. 1145, f. 141.



* Several generations are omitted here, if the preceding pedigree is correct. According to that pedigree this Thomas Gorges was the 5d gen. from one Ralph de Gorges and the 7th gen. from the earliest mentioned Ralph. Burke's "Extinct and Dormant Baronetcies," (1844) p. 221, has a pedigree of this family, which, except omitting Thomas, grandson of the first Ralph, agrees with Pedigree No. 1, in these early generations. There are discrepancies, however, in later ones.

SIR ARTHUR GORGES, Chelsea, knighted 1597, d. 1625. He built a house on this site [of Stanley House] for his own residence. As the Queen [Eliz.] passd by the faire new building, Sir Arthur Gorges presented her with a faire jewel. *Sidney papers*—Letter from Rowland White to Sir Robert Sidney, 15 Nov. 1599. Sir Arthur was the intimate friend of Spencer, who made a beautiful elegy on the first Lady Gorges, dau. of Viscount Bindon, who d. 1590, entitled *Daphnaida*, and her husband is meant by Aleyon. Sir Arthur's second wife was the Lady Elizabeth, dau. of Henry, Earl of Lincoln, by which marriage he became possessed of Sir Thomas More's house, which, in 1619, he conveyed to Lionel, Lord Cranfield. He left by his second wife six children, viz., Arthur,(1) first son and heir, a. then 24 (1625), Timoleon,(2) Egremont, (3) Carew,(4) Henry,(5) Elizabeth.—*Faulkner's Hist. Chelsea*, i. 56-7, 2 vols. 8°. 1829.

On the south side of the church at Chelsea—

Here sleeps, and feels no presure of this stone,
He that had all the Gorges Souls in one, &c.

The generous and worthy gentleman Arthur Gorges, Esq., eldest son of Sir Arthur Gorges, Kt. The last surviving Branch of the first Male Line of that Honourable Family.—*Strype's Stow*, ii. B. vi. p. 72.

In the chancel of the church of St. Michael near Exeter, parish of Hevitree, is this inscription to "Thomas Gorges of Hevitree, Esq., and Rose, his wife. He departed this life the 17th of October, 1670; and she the 14th day of April, 1671.

The lovinge Turtell havinge mist her mate
Beg'd she might enter ere they shut the gate
Their dust lies whose soules to Heaven are gonne
And waite till Angells rowle away the stone.

Jenkins's Hist. Exeter, 441.

ARMS.—Gorges of Somersetshire bear—Argent a whirlpool azure.
CREST—A greyhound's head crased argent collared gules.

A Devonshire branch bore—Ermin a fesse between three fleurs-de-lis gules. Another—Ermin a fesse between three roses gules. CREST—An annulet, stoned azure. See Burke's *Heroldic Dictionary*.

EMIGRANTS FOR ST. CHRISTOPHERS, &c.

[The following Lists from the same volume as the preceding were copied and furnished to the Register by Mr. H. G. SOMERBY.]

Register of the names
of all y^e Passinger we^{ch}
Passed from y^e Porte of
London for on whole
yeare Endinge at
Xp^{'mas} 1635

—
vi Januarii 1634

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers and the Barbadoes, James Romsey M^r bound thither have taken y^e oath of Allegiance.

John Phillips	21	Will ^m Burt	22	Edward Jones	21
John Allin	23	John Bowes	23	Mark Ellvyn	20
Davie Johnes	24	Henry Cappedike	20	Henry Purslym	18
W ^m White	30	Robt. Stratford	16	Richard Chitting	23
Humfrey Davies	22	Robert Holland	19	Tho: Marfutt	22
W ^m Camion	21	Tho: Borne	22	Richard Edmonds	18
Edward Lampeugh	35	Edward Roberts	25	W ^m Prichard	25
George Cliffe	26	John Carter	26	Tho: Arnold	18
Abram Jn ^o son	27	George Sutton	19	Richard Chamblis	19
Henrie Wells	23	Edward Jennor	24	Edward Brunt	25
John Usher	26	Joseph Glade	20	George Stokes	23
Edmond Knight	21	Peter Monk	29	Henry Fookes	21
Tho: Rasbottom	23	Richard Coke	38	Robert Granger	21
W ^m Griggson	14	Isack Peter	20	W ^m Walter	26
Richard Jones	23	Phillipp Squier	20	John Rods	20
Michell White	18	Bartholomew Flade	24	Ezechell Clements	20
Richard Borne	24	Richard Lawrence	20	Tho: Carpenter	20
Edward Fletcher	20	Daniell Smith	20	Tho: Smith	17
Francis Sowthe	19	John Syines	17	John White	27
John Conny	20	Robert Kett	22	John Watkinson	22
Robert Skarvill	21	Suzan Hudson	20	Joseph Pardy	23
Edward Robinson	18	Mary Sea	16	Robert Langredge	23
John Holland	15	John Shettleworth	28	Jn ^o Etherington	17
Edward Ash	20	Richard Fryme	26	George White	27
Tho. Sandby	17	Robt Holme	22	Tho: Cockey	25
Tho. Greene	24	John More	28	Ant ^o Blackgrove	24
Mark Theody	18	Richard Pence	45	John Higgins	20

Willm Hodgson	20	Robt. Ground	22	Robert Gilby	18
Tho: Jenkynns	23	William Bruton	22	Robert Baker	50
Jn ^o Greenwood	26	William Walton	22	Tho: Peck	20
John Place	22	Willm Seward	26	Willm Harris	35
W ^m Hayman	36	Henry Rymes	40	John Towne	27
Edward Savage	20	Henry Iles	17	Christian Mynniny	19
Jo: Conniers	21	Bryan Erle	21		
John Moore	30	John Fox	19		

 17 Februarij 1634

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in y^e Hopewell Capten Tho: Wood M^r bound thither. The passengers have taken the oath of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Willm Usher	22	John Faux	36	Tho: Letteny	20
Rich. Hanby	23	Joseph Bryan	20	Robert Porter	20
Richard Jackson	17	Nevill Hutchins	20	John Hughes	20
Joh. Hill	19	W ^m Walters	22	Henry Akyns	22
Richard Clynton	23	Willm Puttex	20	Robert Rember	21
Jn ^o Harrison	46	Archibald Weyer	18	Robert Mills	19
James Read	19	Nathaniell Cobham	17	John Davies	25
Dunston Rember	20	Jarvice Dodderidge	21	Thomas Crowder	21
W ^m Owen	23	John Derborn	22	Richard Purnell	21
Jn ^o Free	25	Willm Seriff	19	Robert Lynley	20
Richard Gane	19	John Offword	24	Henry Holmes	44
Thomas Richards	19	Tho: Lee	20	John Key	30
John Nicks	23	Robert Richards	18	John Williams	21
Martin Perkynn	20	George Hiter	18	John Fowler	24
Ant ^o Blades	24	John Dredd	17	John Owen	20
Robert Dymond	29	Arthur Wynd	17	Owen Williams	21
Tho: Dayes	20	Richard Osborn	22	Tho: Drew	26
W ^m Walker	21	John Phillipp	37	W ^m Bunystedd	21
Ralph Harwood	23	John Steevens	13	Edward Jn ^o son	20
Phillipp Philpott	30	John Reddhedd	28	John Bownd	20
James Pallister	28	W ^m Gibson	18	John Haies	30
Richard Clark	21	Tho: Waterman	27	John Lyon	18
Daniell Baker	20	Tho: Jones	19	Willm Corfer	24
John Tayler	23	Jo: Nisom	23	Thomas Trigg	21
Thomas Prosser	20	Edward Layton	30	Robert Nisbett	19
John Eaton	20	W ^m Benson	28	Willm Caddy	21
Tho: Smith	21	John Whitehedd	23	John Cassedy	20
John Johnson	18	Richard Barnard	23	Alexander More	24
Richard Holmes	24	Henry Long	21	Richard Wellyn	25
Ralph Terrett	24	John Wilks	22	Richard Griffis	24
Henry Tatnum	20	Tho: Wellman	21	Arthur Yeomans	24
Alexander Smith	18	Tho: Gatton	25	Nicholis Hobson	23
John Crapp	37	W ^m Allin	25	W ^m Marrow	25

Francis Dene	21	Phillipp Cartwrite	20	W ^m Seere	22
John Philpott	16	John Loftis	21	W ^m Levyns	22
John Strattergood	18	Michell Rocks	21	Jo: Hamond	17
W ^m Cant	19	Jo: Ling	45	Edward Pullin	27
Henrie Speckman	27	Tho: Sherman	26	James Cullinor	22
John Yats	19	W ^m Jackson	30	Jo: Depark	28
W ^m Ranse	27	James Goldingham	32	Richard Walton	21
George Selman	16	Rich. Rainolds	19	Robert Collie	20
Nicholas Blades	21	Jo: Nokes	20	Joseph Hepworth	33
John Clark	24	Francs Symonds	21	Willm Walters	32
Tho: Everie	19	Thomas Lurtray	21	Daniell Smith	33
Tho: Medwell	31	James Anderson	19	Richard Trueman	24
Jo: Basher	20	Walter Jago	20	W ^m Masters	21
James Ellerton	18	John Bead	22	Jo: Clere	26
Richard Hands	19	John Young	19	Randall Ogden	19
Medusala Watts	20	Tho: Hubbard	20	Tho: Browne	21
Tho: Hames	19	Edward Browne	24		

26 Martij 1635.

This under written name is to be imbarqued in the Peter Bonaventure Tho: Harman M^r bound for ye Barbadoes and St Christophers p' Certificate from St Andrewes p'rish Holborne: And attestacon from Justice Grinston, and Justice Sheppard hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

William Banks 21 yeeres

To be Imbarqued In the Peter Bonav^r de Lond Capt. Harman Vs^t Barbades. Theis p'ties here under expressed have brought Certificat from two Justices of peace that the toke the oathe of Allegⁿ & S'ppremacie and Also cert frō ye ministr of the p'ishe the 3^d April 1635.

Tho: Hathorne aged 22 yers	21	Jane Maddockes	21	Margrett Ellgate	24
W ^m Morrison	23	Alice Mare	22	Margrett Hartforde	22
Ralph Vaughan	22 & ½				

4th April 1635

In the Peter Bonav^r de Lond Capt Harman for Barbades. Theis two p'ties brought Cert from two Justices of peace and the ministr of their Conformity accord^d to order.

W^m Clerke 29 yers. | Tho: Sergeant 23 yers.

3 Aprilis 1635. At Gravesend.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers imbarqued in the Paul of London, Jo. Acklin, M^r bound thither, there was Cert: brought from the Minister of St. Catherins of their conformitie of their discipline and orders to y^e Church of England the men did take y^e oath of Alleg. and Supremacie.

Ralph Reason	23	W ^m Scarsbrick	23	Edward Gray	32
Edward Merrifield	19	W ^m Church	21	Jo: Watts	21
Robert Wade	35	John Reynolds	23	Edward Fisher	27
Will ^m Haies	24	Henry Bagin	22	Ric ^b Crowder	28
Geo: Rishford	24	W ^m Lamyn	21	Ric ^b Preston	21
Mathew Moyses	17	Hanna Roper	23	Ric ^b Older	24
Robert Richardson	20	Henry Lee	30	W ^m King	18
Jo: Mountain	20	Edward Smallman	21	Jo: Holmes	22
Jo: Willis	29	Robert Atkinson	23	Nic ^o Sedden	20
Jo: French	18	Tho: Fearfax	22	Fra: Stott	32
Tho: Watson	29	Mathew Turner	46	Phillipp Jellings	25
David Evans	22	Edward Gass	20	Robert Spurr	24
Steeven Garret	19	Henry Sentence	20	Tho: Spendergrass	24
W ^m Beddle	19	Edmond Davies	21	Nic ^o Hollis	20
Richard Lock	20	Edward Barnes	16	Ric ^b Danes	20
Abram Watson	19	Tho: Nott	18		
James Carter	25	Jo: Adams	16		

In the Peter Bonaventure, Tho: Harman M^r bound for the Barbadoes theis under written names p^r order: they have taken y^e oaths of Supremacie and Allegance.

Tho: Berkynn	24	W ^m Weston	16	James Robards	20
Jo: Westgarth	28	W ^m Houseman	12	Ric ^b Clark	19
Jo: Sweeting	26	Ric ^b Chapman	40	Geo: Plankett	19
James Townson	29	Tho: Cutler	35	W ^m Marrowdin	19
Ric ^b Dawson	28	James Jackson	33	Jo: Alliday	20
Tho: Greenwood	15	Jo: Smitheman	23	Walter Gibson	25
Tho: Iveson	36	Robert Savage	21	Jo: Wynkles	20
Tho: Hywood	22	Geo: Penny	24	Jo: Vynn	17
W ^m Banks	23	Jo: Pattman	23	Robert Roe	19
Jo: Greealy	20	Tho: Coke	30	Maurice Williams	18
Daniell Davies	26	Jo: Symonds	19	Dennis Mortagh	30
Robert Braban	29	Jo: Boone	12	Jo: Dukkarth	31
Jo: Thomas	25	Nic ^o Evans	16	Ric ^b Mansfield	22
Ric ^b Leech	22	Jo: Mydhouse	15	Gregorie Ogell	15
Ric ^b Abbott	20	Ric ^b Hollinby	20	W ^m Whitlock	31
Ambrose Huett	27	W ^m Lodge	13	Jo: Long	20
Jo: White	25	Isack Pratt	22	Jo: Thompson	31
Jo: Weston	26	Jo: Evans	17	Tho: Farmer	22

Ric ^h Brownley	19	Capten Jacob Lake	30	Tho: Lamberd	23
Mathew Westwood	18	Luke Stokes	35	Geo: Chapman	17
Jo: Mather	21	Richard Speed	35	W ^m Aston	17
Robert Pendred	40	Phillipp Henson	21	Adrian Coke	27
David Robinson	20	Arthur Watkyns	25	Robert Philkyn	25
Willm Beckkitt	26	Jo: Joyner	25	Jn ^o Sympson	29
Tho: Evans	20	Jo: Dent	30	Steeven Greenly	16
Jo: Hynd	24	Robert Jn ^o son	26	Mary Loveley	35
W ^m Mecham	20	Jo: Sawcott	18	Ann Loveley	10
Roger Wills	20	Jo: Bunce	18	Margaret Lucocks	27
Tho: Tedder	19	Jo: Robinson	26	Annis Percy	24
Jo: Sessions	22	Ric ^h Pell	22		
Daniell Dennis	22	Jo: Disherd	22		

xiii^o Aprilis 1635

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the Faulcon de London. Tho: Irish M^r p' Certificate from the Minister of the p'ish of their conformity to the orders of the church of England. The men have taken the oaths of Allegeance and Supremacie.

Gabriell Bolt	29	Jo: Belton	48	John Scott	16
Owen Bliss	30	Nicolas Flitcroft	16	Robert Jones	25
Geo: Say	26	W ^m Bingham	18	Nathaniell Write	32
Bassell Terry	22	Humfrey Morris	18	John Jones	24
Marmaduke Turner	21	Jo: Dallinger	16	Tho: Wallis	27
Jo: Bassett	19	Jo: Rogers	34	Toby Hazell	20
Jo: Sheering	26	Jo: Spyer	32	Geo: Clark	15
Henrie Biddleston	17	Francis Smith	20	Tho: Roberts	18
Tho: Lett	22	Abraham Halloway	20	Marmaduke Crosby	28
Samvel Stor [or Ston, or Stow]	17	Joseph Drap'	21	Geo: Harris	17
James Burt	13	Tho: Bromby	59	Roger Sawter	17
Charles Fall	19	Jo: Bromby	27	Marie Perry	18
W ^m Sennott	19	Jesper Giggon	18	Elizabeth Elson	18
Jo: Browne	20	John Brunwell	22	Bridget Gerden	19
Tho: Webb	20	Ric ^h Dent	17	Katherin Hill	20
Jo: Hopwood	18	Thomas Gualmay	22	Marie Newcom	17
Nic ^o Wade	20	Richard Snathe	19	Benedicte Sherhack	20
Robert Davers	19	Richard Cockman	20	Marie Crew	19
Henry Dye	14	Thomas Allin	22	Elizabeth Long	21
Edward Bull	20	Valentine Love	18	Winifred Hand	20
Farford Goldsmith	22	Robert Hapley	21	Elizabeth Curtis	22
Tho: Crispin	22	Tho: Metcalf	20	W ^m Sturgis	18
Francis Sheeres	19	W ^m Knight	30	Tho: Knowles	16
John Bathe	26	Henrie Gilder	18	Peter Lostell	14
Smith Baker	23	George Lee	16	Walter Holburd	24
James Hibbins	28	Ant ^o Goldsworth	18		
	17	John Church	21		

16 Aprilis 1635.

Theis p'ties hereafter expressed are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in y^e Expectacion Cornelius Billinge M^r, having taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie: As likewise being conformable to the Church of England; whereof they brought testimonie from the Ministers and Justices of Peace, of their Abodes.

Francis Smith	36	Edward Horsham	14	Katherin Webb	22
Tho: Palmer	18	Richard Trendall	16	Elizabeth Scott	20
Leonard Smith	22	W ^m Read	16	Marie Howes	18
Mathew Hamblen	38	Mathew Pippin	20	Dorothy Lawrence	28
W ^m Lynlie	58	Mary Baker	42	Elizab: Horsham	16
Christian Whetston	19	Elisha Bridges	16	Alice Goldham	26
W ^m Cawdle	19	Willim Thorp	30	Richard Price	14
Florence Dickenson	19	Elizabeth Thorp	20	Richard Lane	38
Jo: Baker	42	Elizabeth Thorp	2	Alice Lane	30
Jo: Martin	30	Joan Felver	50	Samvell Lane	7
W ^m Smith	20	Margaret Rollright	45	Jo: Lane	4
Ant ^o Dowsell	20	Ellin Cooper	24	Oziell Lane	3
Richard Slie	20	Elizabeth Coke	20	Jo: Atkinson	36
Francis Dales	20	Marie Chaddock	20	Love Atkinson	38
Peter Ambrey	32	Elizabeth Hamond	25	Elizabeth Owen	30
Tho: Feld	18	Alice Awbrey	29	Marie Milward	21
Edward Hassard	24	Elizabeth Lawrence	26	Isack Barton	27
Richard Bull	17	Ann Noble	21	Abram Ray	20
Richard Reinolds	16	Marie Harrowigg	21	Dorcas Horsham	40
W ^m Crakins	15	Millicent Leech	28	Marie Griffin	17
Jo: Totnell	16	Marie Goodwyn	20		

24 Aprilis 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in the Expectacion aforesaid, the p'ties have taken ye oath of Alleg^e:

Nicholas Riskymer	31	Jo: Bloxsall	28	Jo: Saracele	17
W ^m Randall	26	Sam: Goodenuff	22	Tho: Wilson	18
Andrew Leay	24	Edward Hastings	23		
Jo: Leay	25	Tho: Hobbs	18		

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes and St. Christophers, imbarqued in the Ann & Elizabeth Jo: Brookehaven, Capten and M^r having taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie. As

also being conformable to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and no Subsedy Men, whereof they brought test from the Minister of St. Katherins neere y^e Tower of London

John Crofts	30	Willm Harris	23		
Jo: Mason	20	John Turpin	22		
Jo: Oram	21	Francis Saidwell	18	WOMEN.	
Christopher Fish	24	Mathew Rogers	21	Katherin Lloyd	19
Owen Androwe	18	Bryan Bourk	19	Suzan Greene	20
Robert Anderson	22	Ant ^o Taylor	26	Margerie Barran	19
John Greene	25	Andrew Carr	23	Elizabeth Benning	18
Joseph Wallington	19	Owen Garret	20	Elizabeth Bruster	18
John Haieward	22	John Frazill	29	Joan Smith	27
Thomas Martin	16	John Porter	24	Suzan More	21
Edmond Holloway	17	Charles Pollington	26	Alice Dixon	21
Thomas Pierce	19	Charles Jackson	18	Jane Stafford	29
William Hayward	18	Edward Bacon	25	Alice Hilton	18
Edward Wilkinson	17	Thomas Robinson	31	Katherin Russell	20
Richard Gale	16	Patrick Conly	21	Mary Powell	23
Robert Tratt	21	George Goddin	31	Debora Winke	21
Thomas Redman	16	Arthur Roker	20	Rebeca Bedding	18
Willm Grubb	16	Tho: Dale	28	Mathew Page	20
John Golding	21	John Davies	29	Ann Spicer	26
Clement Hutchinson	20	Tho: Burton	19	Mary Jones	20
Bartholomew Bennet	18	Hugh Wynstonly	20	Margery Harding	20
Thomas Tyler	21	Bartholomew Draper	20	Marie Kinderslie	26
John Prichard	20	Robert Brook	25	Nicholas Greene	18
Giles Barnes	19	Hugh Tawyer	18	Robert Laycock	18
Hugh Sadler	20	W ^m Greene	17	Michell Estplynn	18
Harford Young	20	Patrick Connyer	20	James Bell	19
John Williams	16	Richard King	23	Frend Picto	20
Andrew Evans	16	Willm Barnes	17	John Whithedd	22
John Barret	16	Willm Taylor	23	Jo: Mallion	21
Joseph Walker	18	Robert Sennod	23	Tho: Bedlam	24
James Tate	17	Thomas Perkyenn	29	Tho: Lone	19
John Smith	14	Willm Longwith	26	Thomas Wazell	21
Nathaniel Bolton	19	Tho: Gullifer	28	Edward Garrard	26
W ^m Laydon	17	John Davies	18	John Coke	22
Thomas Avery	18	Richard Cawood	25	Jeremy Hartley	30
Tho: Leaake	18	Richard Dynley	19	Gilbert Holdsworth	30
Davie Williams	17	Dennis Peke	20		

2^o Maij 1635.

This under written names are to be transported to y^e Barbadoes imbarqued in the Alexander Capt. Burché and Gilbert Grimes M^r p^r

Certificate from the Minister where they late dwelt the men took the oaths of Alleg and Supremacie die et A^o pred.

Willm Rapan	yeres 29	Jo: Phillipps	20	Rowland Plunkett	18
Leonard Staples	22	Richard Cribb	19	Teague Nacton	28
Jo: Stanford	24	Tho: Browne	18	Dermond O'Bryan	20
James Manzer	27	Jo: Greenwich	21	Charles Galloway	19
Jo: Watts	25	Jo: Nedson	19	James Montgomery	19
Tho: Clark	26	Edward Church	18	Jn ^o McCoury	28
Michell King	27	Ant ^o Threlcatt	19	Samvell Priday	20
Henry Broughton	20	W ^m Willis	17	Samvell Farron	30
Geo: Ventimer	20	Clement Hawkins	16	Edmond Montgomery	26
Robert Hardy	18	Lewes Hughes	19	Olliver Bassett	14
Tho: Dabb	25	John Greene	22	Parry Wy	15
Geo: Norton	22	Richard Marshall	36	Daniell Burche	14
W ^m Huckle	20	Mathew Calland	16	Richard Stone	13
Edward Kemp	29	Lewes David	28	Thomas Taylor	27
W ^m Powell	19	Geo: White	18	Edmond Nash	21
Ralph Promd	26	Geo: Rudglie	17	Jo: Herring	28
Jo: Bullman	40	Dennis Mc Brian	18	W ^m Beaton	24
Jo: Watts	19	Jo: Bussell	36	Tho: Roe	22
W ^m Dench	16	James Driver	27	Edward Banks	35
Francis Peck	22	Hugh Johnes	22	Tho: Fludd	21
Jo: Benstedd	24	Tho: Gildingwater	30	David Collingworth	22
Symon Parler	24	John Ashurst	24	W ^m Mathews	30
Richard Howseman	19	James Parkinson	23	Tymothie Goodman	27
Walter Jones	20	Will ^m Young	21	Tho: Penson	20
Phelix Lyne	25	W ^m Smith	18	W ^m Anderson	36
Arthur Write	21	Morgan Jones	31	Geo. Merriman	41
Lewes Willms	21	Jo: Richard	30	Jo: Dellahay	27
W ^m Pott	18	Peter Flaming	16	Robert Lee	33
Thomas Gilson	21	Miles Farring	24	Jo: Jackson	24
Nic ^o Watson	26	Robert Atkins	23	Alexander de la Garde	27
Olliver Hookham	32	Beniamin Mason	23	Francis Marshall	26
Chri: Buckland	25	Tho: Rutter	22	Walter Lutterell	20
Jo: Hill	23	Jo: Howse	41	Jo: White	15
Anthony Skooler	20	Jo: Cole	20	Jo: Burton	17
Jo: Anderson	21	James Watts	35	Symon Wood	14
W ^m Phillipps	17	W ^m Crome	17	Robert Mussell	14
Jo: Befford	18	Phillipp Lovell	34	Richard Fane	15
Henry Yatman	21	Uxor Elizabeth Lovell	33	Robert Roberts	18
Robert Duce	18	Rowland Mathew	27	W ^m Lake	14
Owen Williams	18	Robert Sprite	30	Richard Iveson	16
Jo: Write	24	Jo: Weston	41	Humfrey Kerby	18
William Clarke	19	James Smith	19	Edward Cokes	17
Edward Halingworth	46	Jo: Smith	19	Henry Morton	20
Richard Pomell	32	Richard Lee	22	James Brett	17
Henry Longsha	23	W ^m Seely	29	Tho: Dennis	18
Jo: Bush	22	Edward Plunkett	20	Tho: More	33
Jonathan Franklin	17	Tho: Plunkett	28	Jo: Lawrence	17

W ^m Martin	13	Annis Barrat	20	Elizabeth Farner	20
Richard Phelpe	17	Marie Lambeth	17	Margaret Conway	20
		Ann Mann	17	Grace Walker	34
		Elizabeth Warren	17	Edith Jones	21
WOMEN.		Ann Skynggle	18	Alice Guy	20
Barbarie Reason	20	Alice Champ	20	Mary Spendley	17
Jane Marshall	21	Mathew May	21	Ann Gardner	36
Diana Drake	19	Elizabeth Chambers	20		
Mary English	17				

21^o Majj 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St Christophers, imbarqued in the Mathew of London, Richard Goodladd M^r p' warrant from y^e Earle of Carlisle.

Thomas Knight yeres	21	Robert Faucer	40	Jo: Kibie	21
Jo: Hill	18	Miles Coventrie	18	Tho: Garrett	20
Jo: Rawlins	18	Jo: Thomas	14	Jo: Goslunn	20
Francis Penn	22	Tho: Reeve	24	Tho: Milward	18
George Allerton	23	Lewes Anbrey	13	Morgan Brint	19
Rowland Millington	24	James Walker	30	Pierce Stapleton	22
Ric ^h Thomas	40	Tho: Vem	27	Geo: Eaton	27
Roger Thomas	22	Geo. Ball	51	Leonard Hunt	38
Richard Griggson	34	Tho: Gosling	22	Jo: Cave	34
Jo: Bruñing	20	Jo: Palmer	19	W ^m Barber	22
Robert Coke	32	James Cotes	21	Jo: Hoddins	50
Clinton Cutler	20	W ^m Helaine	21	Alexander Tadde	38
Tho: Turner	25	Mathew Hely	21	Robt. Woodstock	40
Jo: Wood	22	Originall Lewis	28	John Offlent	20
W ^m Robinson	26	Jo: Thomson	34	Nic ^o Watts	18
Edward Bicroft	22	W ^m Brookes	25	Richard Brookes	16
Jo: Sturdy	26	Jo: Doe	22	Tho: Habbie	22
Ant ^o Netbie	20	Mathew Walker	19	Tho: Reinolds	18
Robert Wendever	25	Walter Collins	18	Darby Hurlie	18
Samvel Trese	20	Jo: Clinton	19	Jo: Hilliard	35
Evan Jones	19	Adam Chesterman	19	Robert Lacie	21
Gabriell Davies	38	Hugh Hallowell	22	Tho: Bell	14
Edward Eeelez	20	W ^m Salmon	25	Rowland Morton	17
Davie Thomas	40	Jo: Lange	22	James Hide	22
Richard Honibym	31	Richard Lane	28	Richard Nelme	20
Christopher Watson	21	Jo: Greene	29	Tho. Hodges	20
James Hubbard	27	Edward Warren	28	Edward Thomson	18
W ^m Stoe	18	Jo: Pape	21	Tho: Williams	18
Mathew Tomlinson	31	Robert Denten	26	Ric ^h Lee	18
Tho: Hall	25	W ^m Elvyn	23	Walter Antony	23
W ^m Marsh	26	Geo: Tems	20	Charles Caverlie	17
Jo: Hatterton	38	Geo: Swales	19	Tho: Coxson	21
Tho: Terrill	18	Marmaduke Read	25	Tho: Goodwin	30

Nic ^o Wilcocks	21	W ^m Knight	13	Geo: Wade	16
Geo: Eeke	26	Ant ^o Williams	14	Jo: Fulford	18
Ric ^h Hubbard	18	Jo: Barloe	22	Geo: Smith	17
Willm ^h Rush	20	W ^m Parker	17	Thomas Powell	24
W ^m Dorn	22	Jo: Wood	18		
Paul Bottell	32	Jo: Payne	18		
Jo: Boswell	17	Daniell Lee	25	WOMEN.	
Jo: Woodgreene	16	Tho: Powell	21	Margaret Prichard	17
Jo: Harlowe	16	Jo: Smith	22	Jane Burrowe	17
Robert Warrington	20	Geo: Dodd	17	Katherin Armstrong	20
Jo: Reynolds	20	Robt Sandley	20	Mary Barker	12
Ant ^o True	18	Edward Mawfrey	15	Elizabeth Speere	20

x Junij 1635.

This under written names are to be transported to the Bormoodes or Somer-Islands, imbarqued in the Truelove de London. Robert Dennis M^r being examined by the Minister of Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England as it now stands established: And took the oath of Allegeance.

Henry More	19	W ^m Paul	20	Nathaniel Willm ^h son	17
W ^m Holt	19	W ^m Bates	17	Phillipp Wharton	14
Jo: Norman	19	Samvell Short	24	W ^m Henry	18
Ant ^o Gilliard	38	W ^m Hooper	18	Geo: Saires	12
Robt. Stock	26	Richard Hurt	17	Nic ^o Gaughton	14
Tho: Foster	27	Willm ^h Wells	17	Edward Hedley	13
Robert Hart	30	Tho: Dene	17	W ^m Sares	17
W ^m Pendleton	27	Jo: A Negroe	18	Robt Poole	20
James Tayler	28	Jo: Richards	21	Tho: Jones	17
Chri. Hart	20	Ant ^o Bullock	19	Tho: Eryynn	16
Richard Anderson	30	Thomas Bassit	18	Synon Barrott	16
Tho: Richards	24	Edward Aldworth	13	Geo: Calverlie	14
Jo: Norris	18	Edward Vyncent	18	Edward Parnell	16
David Huswith	22	Jo: Truppatt	17	W ^m Lee	18
Henry Hill	24	Ant ^o Cooper	17	W ^m Tayler	17
Jo: Warren	19	Jo: Lake	16	Edward Gibbs	17
Zeverin Viccars	18	Ric ^h Tayler	16	James Reason	27
Geo: Norman	25	Tho: Mordin	18	Jacob Wilson	18
Gabriell Stockwell	16	Edward Sell	18	Ben: Strange	18
Tho: Torlie	27	Roger Willm ^h s	16	Ralph Vennable	21
Edward Goddin	16	Jo: Baylie	18	Tho: Bloes	10
Tho: Dorrell	22	Francis Woodcott	16	Tho: Hedley	11
Richard Cañon	24	Jo: Bee	17	Tho: Thomson	17
Uxor, Elizabeth Cañon	23	Ric ^h Greene	17	Hen: Stonword	13
Barnard Colman	26	Geo: Palmer	18	Samvell Hubbard	16
Chri. Tuke	16	Tho: Smith	14	Thomas Bull	13

Daniell Hammond	12	Francis Hedges	13	Tho: Hall	24
Geo: Morgan	12	Davie Morris	18	Humfrey Smith	14
Jo: Barnes	16	Tho: West	17	Francis Watson	16
Abraham Claxson	17	Hugh Wentworth	44	Katherin White	18
James Aston	22	Ann Taylor	24	Elizabeth Clark	18
Ric ^b Daughton	13	Elizabeth Groves	35	Ellen Burrowes	30
Mathew Steevens	12	Jo: Groves	1 qr.	—	—
Tho: Larkyn	15	Blanch Roberts	20	Jo: Page	33
David Jones	15			Tho: Jennison	21
George Hanmer	24	2 MINISTERS.		Sara Page	31
Roger Hodges	17	Jo: Oxenbridge	24	Sara Page	3
W ^m Powell	15	Henry Jennings	24	Mary Page	3 mo.
Sampson Meverill	20	—		Richard Harris	17
Henry Carter	42	Benjamin Miller	30	Jeffery Wright	18
Jo: Yates	48	Henry Fletcher	35	Samvell Mayo	10
Jo: Browne	16	Edward Staughton	50	Marie Goffe	18
Francis Rayne	10	Josias Forster	43	Jo: Brookes	12

Secundo die Septembris 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers: imbarqued in the William and John—Rowland Langram M^r have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend and tooke the oaths of Alleg. and Suprem: die et A^o p^r.

James Lampley	19	W ^m Burnham	21	Samvell Knipe	23
W ^m Greene	18	Walter Wall	16	Jo: Watton	25
Henry Daniell	20	W ^m Bathoe	18	Jo: Byrall	29
Rowland Davies	20	Tho: Tupper	21	Morris Parry	30
W ^m Reddish	20	W ^m Baylie	23	Jo: Nayler	20
Edward Brownish	20	Tho: Brookes	21	Edward Nayler	21
Robert Fitt	18	Nathanill Bernard	22	Geo: Noble	22
Richard Lewes	26	Tho: Price	20	W ^m Cocks	20
Richard Corie	18	Geo: Frie	19	Martin Sowth	19
Richard Christie	20	Tho: Hart	25	W ^m Greenelefe	26
Jo: Brant	24	Mathew Addison	17	Jo: Sawnders	17
W ^m Williams	21	Theobald Wall	18	Tho: Hames	16
Christopher Steevenson	19	Robert Richardson	33	John Pinkley	30
Tho: Barnes	20	Robert Leake	38	Robert Thomson	22
Robert Watler	20	Barnabie Brooke	20	W ^m Davies	30
Andrew Young	40	Jo: Cock	18	Richard Beare	28
Francis Hudson	36	Nic ^o Cobb	24	Geo: Ford	19
Jo: Parr	19	Jo: Hinson	21	Tho: Lowyun	20
W ^m Morley	24	Tho: Ekkersoe	24	Jo: Drake	18
Ric ^b Gayn	21	Geo: Carter	28	Robert Outmore	38
Tho: Phillipps	35	Ric ^b Harris	26	Hugh Hilton	23
Jo: Willard	16	Henrie Nokes	27	Tho: King	27
Tho: Hanmer	14	Tho: Thompson	28	Lawrence Adderford	26

James Dockkie	17	Nathaniell Simpkins	26	Jo: Kent	23
Ezechell Rennam	15	W ^m Procter	26	Robert Lynt	21
Tho: Harden	15	Edward Gressam	17	Edward Bellis	21
Edward Brunt	26	W ^m Steevens	21	Tho: Gill	30
Tho: Reinolds	16	Tho: Whithedd	24	W ^m Grove	32
W ^m Benn	24	Tho: Clark	25	Richard Mason	29
Phillip Skorier	26	W ^m Stiffilynn	16	Manley Richardson	21
W ^m Worrall	23	Jo: Boun	18	Isack Beet	23
Jo: Banson	27	W ^m Dunbarr	15	John Pickering	25
Henry Bugland	21	Jo: Morrish	18	Tho: Archbold	19
Jo: Morton	24	Alexander Glover	37	Mathew Wells	28
Jo: Ditchfield	22	Edward King	25		

Tricesimo die Septembris 1635.

Aboard the Dorrs^t John Flower M^r bound for y^e Bormodes.

John Redford	16	Tho: Stokes	30	Edward Simpson	13
Robert Ransy	15	W ^m Rosden	16	Edward Grubthorn	14
John Williams	16	Nathaniell West	15	Uxor Goldenham	16
Willm Elliston	13	Jo: Donn	14	Judith Bagley	58
Lubas Wright	16	Edward Edwynn	15	John Glassenden	14
Humfrey Holt	18	Jo: Sell	15	W ^m Harding	30
Tho: Joyner	16	Tho: Ireland	10	Uxor Sarah Harding	30
Rich Tregagell	18	Edward Davies	17	Henry Rosse	31
Jo: Loe	18	Edward Simpson	13	Tymothie Pynder	26
Josua Woodcock	11	Edward Aldin	17	Margaret Pynder	41
Robert Fisher	10	Tho: Atkins	16	Jane Dart	17
Tho Sharp	17	Tho: Riley	16	Geo: Tuck	40
Jo: Rowland	21	W ^m Barnes	15	Ezia Vyncent	30
W ^m Wheeler	22	Jo: Day	16	Uxor Mathew	30
W ^m Pennington	18	W ^m Barrith	16	Minister Daniell Wite	30
Jo: Mathews	16	Jo: Tustin	16	Sampson Lort	30
Robert Vardell	20	Jo: Necklin	17	Jo: Miller	47
Jo: Heth	21	Jo: Harkwood	20	John Johnson	23
Nathaniell Bonnick	16	Humfrey Kemp	16	Richard Jennings	35
Jo: Denman	14	David Thomas	26	Uxor Sara Jennings	18
Tho: More	18	Willm Alburie	15	Richard Palmer	30
W ^m Bruister	17	Arthur Thorne	33	Uxor Ellis Palmer	21
George Hubbard	16	W ^m Cheeseman	20	Tho: Griffin	32
Edw: Middleton	15	John Mitchell	20	Ann Griffin	35
Francis Russell	23	John Casson	18	Robert Ridley	23
James Rising	18	Alexander Brabant	30	Elizabeth Ridley	30
Geo: Absolon	16	Henry Fulcock	15	Edward Chaplin	20
Jo: Mosdell	24	Jo: Mansfield	19	W ^m Casse	19
W ^m Stocker	19	Willm Craft	15	Peternell Nowell	46
Edward Morris	18	Richard Haldin	14	Christian Wellman	43
W ^m Thomas	17	Geo. Palmer	27	Eliz: Aldworth	15
Rich Bunting	17	W ^m Simpson	17		

2^o die Octobris 1635.Aboard the John of London James Waymoth M^r bound to St Christophers.

John Batcheller	26	Willm Richardson	24	Jo: Sherlock	20
Samvell Parker	19	Edward Mekins	18	Tho: Frost	28
Tho: James	25	Jo: Clymer	30	Lewes Evans	25
Chri. Thomson	21	Richard Evans	21	Jo: Thomson	19
Alexander Fleetwood	19	Henrie Feeld	25	Richard Townsend	19
Walter Lee	21	Henrie Radford	20	Mary Goodwin	18
Edward Dodson	21	Jo: Henman	19	Jane Goodwyn	20
Gilbert Clark	19	Tho: Walker	19	Martha Lilliot	20
Geo: Heelis	19	Jo: Mulleneux	24	Elizabeth Murrin	21
Richard Elmes	21	Oswell Metcalf	22	Joan Hill	21
Richard Smith	22	Edward Cooke	22	Elizabeth Freeman	18

13^o die Octobris 1635.Aboard the Amitie George Downes M^r bound to St Christoph^{rs}.

Isack Drake	25	George Coop'	20	John Jack	27
Richard Iveson	24	Mathew Preston	22	Tho: Yott	24
Robert Barne	33	John Pynkston	27	John Teirrer	24
Tho: Hernden	23	W ^m Geies	18	John Farmer	24
Edward Farr	28	Willm Vbank	20	W ^m Daughten	20
W ^m Burrowe	19	Charles Parker	18	Ric ^b Skynner	20
Tho: Brewyun	24	James Leachman	22	W ^m Egerton	20
Marmaduke Borne	21	W ^m Cartwrite	18	James Makyn	20
Willm Creswell	22	Richard West-Garrett	20	W ^m Harris	20
Henrie Hodgskynns	19	W ^m Harris	16	Bastian Petite	23
Robert Payne	21	Jer: Nicholls	16	John Warren	20
George Hatrell	32	Tho: Rodes	20	Ric ^b Phinnei	30
Jo: Hipsley	19	Jo: Boughei	21	James Briggs	25
Willm Stanley	22	Edward Grindall	21	John Musick	19
John Snape	22	Jo: Vaughan	23	Jo: Griddick	16
Isack Buck	33	Jo: Goddin	20	W ^m Davies	40
Walter Ellitt	20	Richard Larkyn	32	Robt Heath	30
Aymies Halfyard	19	Richard Bodman	23	Tho: Baggelay	24
Oliver Johnes	25	Tho: Molton	20	William Yateman	25
John Smith	23	David Owen	26	Richard Grind	11
Hamblet Sankey	22	Henrie Rowles	22	W ^m Galler	20
Edward Porter	21	Nic ^o Alford	28	Robert Downe	35
Tho. Galley	20	Samvell Sakell	23	John Hye	36
Tho: Pitts	24	Robert Jones	30	Edward Webb	17
Jo: Thomson	25	Jo: Browne	33	James Johnson	28
Richard Webster	24	Peter Salmon	20	John Avery	22
Lewes Jones	20	Jo: Saunderson	23	Daniell Cannelly	20
John Coombes	26	Robert Rolfe	23	Rice Poke	30

Roger James	29	W ^m Rule	20	Alice Barker	30
James Curtis	18	—		Patient White	44
Clement Haines	22	Mary Wynd	18	Isack and } Twynns	2
John Fynn	22	Margaret Coles	21	Jacob }	
W ^m Goff	30	Marie Merriton	21	Judith Lloyd	18
Andrew White	11	Kat: Brewett	16	Marie Maxwell	21
John Billinghamurst	24	Ellen Channee	21		
Morrice Davie	24	Ann Palmer	29		

20 Novembris 1635.

This under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes, imbarqued in the Expedition, Peter Blackler M^r. The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie. And have been examined by the minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their Conformitie to the ord^{rs} and discipline of the Church of England die et A^o prd.

Minist ^r Nicholas Bloxä		John Mann	21	Willm Tayler	26
als Jagles yeres	31	Tho: Peacock	17	John Parlin	21
Abram Holland	19	Edward Steevens	53	W ^m Jackson	33
Thomas Hudson	16	Thomas Weekes	23	John Medgley	21
Blackwell Lawrence	16	Hugh Cheswood	21	W ^m Wreuch	21
Leonard Briggins	17	Jo: Coert	21	Robert Hurt	19
Thomas Clark	27	John Pike	30	James Farebank	26
Morgan Jenkins	32	George Blacklock	32	Henrie Berrisford	32
Ric ^h Pratt	18	John Coleman	40	James Nettleton	22
Tho: Freeman	19	W ^m Watts	28	Thomas Armitage	24
Will ^m Grefeson	26	John Bonner	18	Francis Mann	19
Richard Wartumbee	21	Willm Snignell	18	John Felkynn	20
Henry Bryan	21	Tho: Hobin	20	John Jones	20
Hugh Dawson	18	Francis Barnit	23	Richard Lightbound	22
Mathew Beads	19	Willm Buckley	26	Christopher Hartlie	19
Charles Lambert	23	John Clark	16	Tho: Wood	23
Jo: Lake	18	Phillipp Morlin	21	Henrie Godfrie	36
Jo: Smith	18	Henry Rawlins	25	Tho: Palmer	19
Anthony Hutchins	32	Jo: Rudge	42	Jo: Humfrey	20
Will ^m Gibson	19	Edward Evans	22	John Smith	22
Jo: Williams	17	John Hownsefield	20	Ambrose Greene	23
William Steward	21	Tho: Davie	20	Jo: Hilliard	18
John Pierce	18	Henry Gowde	19	Jo: Browne	26
Hugh Evans	18	W ^m Mellison	25	Willm Warr	19
Brian Aston	21	John York	26	Mathew Wilkinson	18
Nicholas Collon	19	W ^m Carpenter	19	Mathew Gibbons	20
Henry Field	24	John Wynter	23	W ^m Audley	18
Richard Smith	20	Jo: Waller	17	James Kingston	22
John Knowles	27	John Sumes	20	Ric ^h Smart	20
John Dickenson	24	John Heron	20	W ^m Walters	26

Tho: Davies	23	Peter Croningburk	20	James Smith	24
Nathaniell Nordin	46	Jo: Hall	29	Nic ^o Flutter	27
W ^m Pitt	25	Jo: Compton	26	Nic ^o Whithedd	24
Jo: Chater	17	Clement Backford	30	W ^m Hinkynn	26
Jo: Chapman	24	Robert Browne	18	Thomas Gilbert	26
Geo: Sterry	24	John Key	32	Richard Seabright	21
Abram Cheynei	22	Howell Pryce	25	Robert Greenwood	18
Jo: Sturton	18	Edward Aston	32	Anthony Ashmore	33
Jo: Edens	19	Robt Edwards	38	Launcelott Bromley	44
Lawrence Brock	18	Richard Ash	24	Peter Spencer	15
Ric ^b Best	18	John Medley	26	Thomas Phipps	15
Robert Hobbs	26	Thomas King	24	Davie Thomas	20
Peter Jones	30	Richard Snowe	28	Willm Greene	23
W ^m Topleife	18	Robert Filborne	18	Jo: Watts	20
Jo: Robinson	19	Pierce Morgan	23	W ^m Lock	21
Morrice Jones	21	Jo: Williams	17	George Leas	20
Henry Stint	18	Nic ^o Brogan	28	John Spencer	19
Josias Weston	25	Ant ^o Smith	18	Henry Antony	19
Francis Birkenhedd	24	John Spenceley	24	James Fassitt	34
Edward Jones	29	Mathew Shore	46	Henry Ellotts	23
Ellis Williams	18	Thomas St Parlin	19	Henry Coke	28
W ^m Tayler	40	Dorothy Symonds	40	Richard Benes	25
Tho: Burnham	18	Mary Lupton	30	W ^m Cosson	20
Joseph Boyce	24	Ric ^b Horne	22	W ^m Thomson	20
Jo: Rainescroft	23	John Newton	29	Thomas Usherwood	28
Henrie Bostock	19	Thomas Cowdell	17	W ^m Haning	30
Jefferie Shipp	24	Richard Gibson	25	John Goad	22
W ^m Brooke	26	Nicholas Nevell	19	Richard Moncaster	32
Lancelott Lacon	32	George Tayler	20	John Chesting	21
W ^m Plomer	23	W ^m Goad	21	Roger Sanford	35
W ^m Sheicrofte	17	W ^m Marritt	26	W ^m Cornwell	20
W ^m Coke	18	Roger Eritage	22	W ^m Gosselin	21
Jo: Jennings	18	Davie Dodderidge	20	Jo: Coop'	21
Tho: Ossebrooke	27	George Fullwood	19	W ^m Price	22
Jo: Davenport	30	Ric ^b Hamis	21	Sam: Skynner	22
Geo: Burton	23	Ralph Webster	20	Robt. Dunstarr	34
W ^m Morgan	20	Tho: Robinson	15	Richard Buck	24
Davie Thomas	20	Joseph Thomlinson	26	Nic ^o Lynton	22
Ric ^b Hannis	21	Baltazar Dederix	26		

19 Dec: 1635.

Theis under-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the Falcon Tho: Irish M^r the Men have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Grauesend touching their conformitie to the Church discipline of England : And also haue taken the Oaths of Alleg^t: and Suprem^e die et A^o pr^t

Arnold Ownstedd yeres	30	James Spencer	25	Jo: Burkett	21
Tho: Skyddell	28	Jo: Chubnell	21	Tho: Harrwell	29
Ant ^e Cadwold	23	W ^m Gunter	22	Gregorie Booth	18
Phillipp Miller	21	Jo: Thurrogood	20	Edward Howe	19
Maximillian Prichard	20	Tho: Greene	16	Robt Clarke	18
Tho: Tisfin	28	Richard Richardson	36	Francis Martin	18
Jo: Butler	21	Rebecca Burgis	17	Tho: Webb	22
Phines Trusedell	18	Richard Panke	19	Jo: Scott	42
Bryan Cowley	30	Leonard Robinson	20	Tho: Evans	23
Jo: Mason	19	Francis Buck	20	W ^m Phillips	28
Robert Harris	42	John Hogg	21	James Cotesworth	21
Abram Shawe	20	Robert Symper	20	Ellinn Robb	27
Geo: Saby	21	Tho: Page	20	filia Elizabeth Robb	7
W ^m Cartwright	23	Dennis Britten	20	Tho: Clark	27
Nathan Murfitt	23	Jo: Rogers	18		
Jo: Barnett	20	James Wolton	22		

25 decembris 1635.

Theis under-written names passed in a Catch to the Downes ; and were put aboard the aforesaid shipp.

Tho: Davies	17	Griffinn Evans	40	W ^m Cofisby	31
Henry Benson	19	James Terrill	20	Robert Tissall	30
Jo: Welsh	35	Elizabeth Cossen	25	Tristram Ford	21
Henry Southward	20	Jane Hickles	25	Elias Carpenter	20
Ric ^h Newbolt	28	Henry Van Lucom	24	Richard Hames	18
Lawrence Keysie	28	Jo: King	30	Thomas Streter	21
James Robinson	15	W ^m Flatter	18	James Lee	28
Ant ^e Pope	28	Jo: Weston	27		
Jo: Lee	30	Tho: Clark	28		

INDEX OF NAMES OF PASSENGERS.

NOTE.—Variations of the same names, are usually given under the most common mode of spelling them.

A.

Abbott, 19, 69, 102
 Abdy, 36
 Absolon, 110
 Adams, 29, 33, 39, 102
 Adderford, 109
 Addison, 109
 Aiers, 49
 Akyers, 100
 Albou, 42
 Alburie, 110
 Alcock, 36, 60
 Aldburg, 54
 Aldin, 110
 Aldworth, 108, 110
 Alford, 111
 Allen, 33, 81
 Allerton, 86, 107
 Alley, 35
 Alliday, 102
 Allin, 99, 100, 103
 Allis, 12
 Almond, 34
 Almy, 34
 Alsopp, 23, 30
 Alxarson, 45
 Ambrey, 104
 Ames, 49
 Ambrey, 107
 Anderson, 75, 76, 101, 105,
 106, 108
 Andrews, 24, 56
 Androwe, 105
 Anthony, 70, 71
 Antony, 107, 113
 Antram, 56
 Antrobuss, 16
 Archbold, 110
 Armitage, 112
 Armstrong, 108
 Arnold, 36, 99
 Arres, 45
 Arthur, 65
 Ash, 78, 99, 113

Ashbey, 32
 Ashmore, 113
 Ashurst, 106
 Aston, 103, 109, 112, 113
 Astwood, 17
 Atherson, 26
 Atkins, 106, 110
 Atkinson, 102, 104
 Atwood, 18, 23
 Audley, 112
 Austin, 60, 83
 Avery, 70, 105, 111
 Awbrey, 101
 Ayres, 26, 27

B.

Baalam, 77
 Bachelor, 85
 Backford, 113
 Bacon, 20, 105
 Badcocke, 66
 Badland, 65
 Bagin, 102
 Bagley, 110, 111
 Baker, 16, 27, 30, 44, 49,
 100, 103, 104
 Baldwin, 38, 77
 Ball, 107
 Ballard, 39, 70
 Banes, 39, 74
 Banks, 102, 106
 Bانشott, 60
 Banson, 110
 Barber, 14, 107
 Barcroft, 12
 Barker, 86, 108, 112
 Barloe, 108
 Barnard, 100
 Barnes, 77, 102, 105, 109,
 110, 111
 Barnett, 114
 Barnst, 112
 Barran, 105
 Barret, 26, 105, 107

Barrith, 110
 Barrott, 108
 Barry, 66
 Bartlett, 12, 70
 Barton, 50, 104
 Basler, 101
 Bassett, 14, 34, 86, 103, 106,
 108
 Batcheller, 111
 Bates, 18, 27, 108
 Bathe, 103
 Bathoe, 109
 Batt, 56, 60
 Batter, 56
 Baunsh, 59
 Baxter, 80
 Bayley, 53, 61
 Baylie, 41, 103, 109
 Bead, 101, 112
 Beale, 31, 80
 Beames, 75
 Beamond, 24
 Bearbeik, 78
 Bearce, 59
 Beardesley, 16
 Beardes, 26
 Beare, 109
 Beaton, 106
 Beck, 40
 Beckett, 55, 103
 Bedding, 105
 Beddle, 102
 Bedlam, 105
 Bee, 108
 Beeresto, 43
 Beet, 110
 Beetes, 53
 Beex, 74
 Befford, 106
 Belcher, 23, 36
 Bell, 105, 107
 Bellis, 110
 Bellows, 19
 Belton, 103

- Beme, 74
 Benes, 113
 Benjamin, 12
 Benne, 76, 110
 Bennet, 28, 39, 105
 Benning, 105
 Benson, 100, 114
 Benstedd, 106
 Bent, 58
 Bently, 39, 43, 78
 Beomont, 29
 Bereere, 75
 Bernard, 51, 52, 53, 54, 109
 Berkynn, 102
 Berrisford, 112
 Berry, 87
 Bertie, 69
 Besbeech, 84
 Bessy, 39
 Best, 84, 113
 Bewlic, 24
 Bieroft, 107
 Biddleston, 103
 Bidgood, 59
 Bidleombe, 37
 Bigg, 27
 Bigges, 40
 Bigmore, 72
 Bill, 17, 18, 67
 Billinghamurst, 112
 Bills, 41
 Bingham, 103
 Binson, 59
 Bird, 23
 Birkenhedd, 113
 Bitton, 26
 Blacke, 75
 Blackgrove, 99
 Blackley, 41
 Blacklocke, 112
 Blackwell, 43
 Blackstone, 60
 Blades, 100, 101
 Blake, 58
 Blanford, 57
 Blason, 26
 Bliss, 103
 Blodgett, 25
 Bloes, 108
 Bloomfield, 51, 52
 Blossie, 53, 54
 Blowar, 43
 Bloxsall, 104
 Bodman, 111
 Bolt, 103
 Bolton, 105
 Boney, 83
 Bonn, 110
 Bonner, 112
 Bonnick, 110
 Boone, 102
- Booth, 114
 Borden, 30
 Borebancke, 53
 Borinthon, 66
 Borne, 99, 111
 Borrow, 49
 Bortes, 78
 Borthamer, 78
 Bostock, 113
 Boswell, 108
 Bottell, 108
 Boughei, 111
 Boules, 77
 Boulle, 45
 Bourk, 105
 Bowdoin, 65
 Bowes, 99
 Bownd, 100
 Boy, 76
 Boyce, 67, 113
 Boyden, 53
 Boye, 75, 76
 Boykett, 85
 Boylston, 37
 Braban, 102
 Brabant, 110
 Bracey, 25
 Bradford, 86
 Bradstreet, 14, 51, 52
 Brand, 77
 Brane, 36
 Brant, 109
 Brett, 106
 Brewer, 12, 83
 Brewett, 112
 Brewster, 88
 Brewyun, 111
 Bridges, 84
 Bridges, 39, 104
 Briggs, 40, 111
 Briggins, 112
 Brigham, 25
 Brinsley, 77
 Brint, 107
 Britten, 114
 Broeke, 28, 113
 Brodley, 19
 Brogan, 113
 Bromby, 103
 Bromley, 113
 Brook, 105
 Brooke, 25, 29, 35, 83, 107,
 109, 113
 Broome, 43
 Broomer, 23, 25
 Brow, 75
 Brown, 50
 Browne, 12, 25, 27, 30, 31,
 33, 41, 43, 44, 48, 55, 56,
 70, 101, 106, 109, 111, 112,
 113
- Brownell, 74
 Brownish, 109
 Brownley, 102
 Broughton, 106
 Bruister, 110
 Brunwell, 103
 Bruuing, 107
 Brunt, 99, 110
 Bruster, 105
 Bruton, 100
 Bryan, 100, 112
 Bryant, 67
 Buckanen, 75
 Buck, 26, 40, 81, 111, 113,
 114
 Buckland, 106
 Buckiey, 24, 26, 112
 Buckrum, 87
 Bugbye, 53, 54
 Bugland, 110
 Bulkeley, 29
 Bull, 22, 39, 42, 103, 104, 108
 Bullman, 106
 Bullock, 27, 30, 108
 Bunce, 103
 Bundick, 17
 Bundocke, 15, 19
 Bunting, 110
 Bunystedd, 100
 Burche, 106
 Burchard, 43
 Burcherd, 42
 Barden, 35
 Burges, 49, 114
 Burkell, 114
 Burlace, 66
 Burnham, 109, 113
 Burrowes, 66, 109
 Burrow, 23, 103, 111
 Burt, 34, 36, 99, 103
 Burtes, 39
 Burton, 105, 106, 113
 Burules, 40
 Busbie, 45
 Bush, 106
 Bushell, 36
 Bushnell, 18, 19
 Busket, 14
 Bussell, 106
 Bustells, 78
 Butler, 56, 85, 86, 87, 114
 Butterworth, 87
 Butterrick, 19, 24
 Buttolph, 29
 Buttry, 40
 Byham, 35
 Byley, 60
 Byrall, 109

- C.
 Caddy, 100
 Cadwold, 114
 Calland, 106
 Calle, 85
 Calverhe, 108
 Camell, 75
 Cammon, 99
 Cannell, 75
 Cannelly, 111
 Canon, 103
 Cant, 101
 Cappleddyke, 99
 Carey, 86
 Carkill, 67
 Carmackhell, 76
 Carpenter, 24, 56, 60, 36, 88,
 99, 112, 114
 Carr, 30, 36, 105
 Carrington, 12
 Carter, 16, 17, 65, 68, 75, 99,
 102, 109
 Cartrack, 23
 Cartwright, 101, 111, 114
 Carver, 46, 88
 Casse, 110
 Casseday, 100
 Casson, 110
 Cave, 107
 Caverhe, 107
 Cawdle, 104
 Cawood, 105
 Chaddock, 104
 Chamberlin, 80
 Chambers, 42, 107
 Chamblis, 99
 Champ, 107
 Champion, 83
 Chaudler, 87
 Channee, 112
 Chaplin, 27, 110
 Chapman, 22, 43, 102, 103,
 113
 Chappell, 14
 Charles, 87
 Chater, 113
 Checkley, 50
 Cheeseaman, 110
 Chemall, 40
 Chesterman, 107
 Chesting, 113
 Cheswood, 112
 Cheynei, 113
 Chingelton, 86
 Chippfield, 42
 Chitting, 99
 Chittingden, 25
 Chitwood, 16
 Christie, 109
 Chubbuck, 79
 Chubnell, 114
 Church, 58, 102, 103, 106
 Churchman, 12
 Clark, 12, 13, 42, 47, 65, 70,
 77, 78, 100, 101, 102, 103,
 106, 109, 110, 111, 112,
 114
 Claxson, 109
 Clarke, 51, 53, 54
 Clemens, 88
 Clement, 55, 99
 Clere, 101
 Clerke, 101
 Clevin, 42
 Clewston, 74
 Cliffe, 99
 Clifford, 23
 Clinton, 100, 107
 Cluffe, 21
 Clymer, 111j
 Cobb, 109
 Cobbett, 23
 Cobham, 100
 Coeke, 37, 65, 109
 Cockey, 99
 Cockman, 103
 Cockram, 50
 Codmore, 87
 Coe, 23
 Cochon, 74
 Coert, 112
 Coke, 19, 35, 99, 102, 103,
 104, 105, 106, 107, 113
 Coker, 70
 Colborne, 39
 Colbron, 39
 Colburne, 39
 Cole, 23, 41, 58, 71, 83, 106,
 112
 Coleman, 78, 112
 Collie, 101
 Collingworth, 106
 Collins, 35, 78, 107
 Collton, 112
 Colman, 56, 108
 Comberback, 45
 Compton, 113
 Conasley, 13
 Conisby, 114
 Conly, 105
 Conniers, 100
 Conny, 99
 Connyer, 105
 Conway, 107
 Cooe, 53, 55
 Cooke, 36, 111
 Cooleman, 78, 85
 Coombes, 111
 Coop, 21, 23, 111, 113
 Cooper, 14, 15, 16, 24, 43,
 79, 80, 104, 108
 Cope, 35
 Copeland, 77
 Coose, 67
 Corfer, 100
 Corie, 109
 Cornew, 66
 Cornwell, 113
 Corrington, 26
 Cossens, 114
 Cossou, 113
 Cotes, 107
 Cotesworth, 114
 Cottingham, 69
 Cottle, 58
 Courser, 30
 Courtney, 67
 Curtis, 56
 Coussens, 56
 Covell, 34
 Coventry, 69, 107
 Cowdell, 113
 Cowley, 114
 Coxall, 12
 Coxson, 107
 Crackston, 87
 Craddock, 19
 Craft, 110
 Cragg, 74
 Cragon, 74
 Crakins, 104
 Crane, 77
 Crapp, 100
 Creswell, 111
 Crew, 103
 Cribb, 14, 106
 Crispin, 103
 Crockford, 76
 Crofts, 105
 Crome, 106
 Croningburk, 113
 Croome, 74
 Crosby, 25, 103
 Cross, 26, 51
 Crossbone, 75
 Crowder, 100, 102
 Crowley, 24
 Crullings, 87
 Cullens, 87
 Cullimor, 101
 Curke, 65
 Curmickhell, 75
 Curtis, 12, 29, 103, 112
 Cushing, 79, 80
 Cushman, 86
 Cutler, 82, 102, 107
 Cutting, 51, 52
 D.
 Dabb, 106
 Dabbin, 65
 Dales, 104, 105
 Dallinger, 103

Dalton, 26
 Damand, 23
 Dane, 30, 102
 Danell, 49
 Daniell, 26, 109
 Darno, 39
 Dart, 110
 Daughton, 109, 111
 Davenport, 113
 Davers, 103
 David, 106
 Davie, 112
 Davies, 15, 26, 27, 40, 56, 71,
 99, 100, 102, 105, 107, 109,
 110, 111, 113, 114
 Davison, 77
 Davis, 58, 59
 Daves, 40
 Dawes, 18
 Dawson, 102, 112
 Day, 17, 30, 51, 110
 Dayes, 100
 Deane, 21
 Dederix, 113
 Dell, 74
 Dellahay, 106
 Dench, 106
 Dene, 101, 108
 Deagle, 75
 Denman, 110
 Dennis, 103, 106
 Denny, 33
 Dent, 103
 Denten, 107
 Depark, 101
 Derborn, 100
 Desbrough, 17
 Devotion, 36
 Dexter, 13
 Deyking, 36
 Dickenson, 104, 112
 Dickerson, 43
 Dingby, 36
 Dingley, 57
 Disherd, 103
 Ditchfield, 110
 Dix, 26, 46
 Dixon, 105
 Dixon, 43
 Dockhie, 110
 Dodd, 36, 108
 Dodderidge, 100, 113
 Dodson, 111
 Doe, 107
 Doged, 50
 Done, 43
 Donley, 59
 Donn, 39, 110
 Dorifall, 51
 Dorn, 103
 Dorrell, 103

Dounard, 20
 Dow, 47
 Downe, 111
 Dowsell, 104
 Drake, 107, 109, 111
 Drap, 53, 103
 Draper, 105
 Dreadd, 100
 Drew, 100
 Drewrie, 33
 Drinker, 36
 Driver, 34, 106
 Duce, 106
 Duhurst, 33
 Duke, 21
 Dukharth, 102
 Dulen, 74
 Dummer, 61
 Dunbar, 110
 Dunn, 65
 Dunstan, 113
 Durdal, 60
 Dustan, 66
 Dye, 103
 Dyer, 14
 Dymond, 100
 Dynley, 105

E.

Eaarle, 77
 Early, 71
 Easmen, 53
 Easton, 70
 Eaton, 23, 85, 100, 107
 Edens, 113
 Edminsteire, 74
 Edmonds, 99
 Edwards, 42, 66, 71, 77, 113
 Edwynn, 110
 Edey, 42, 65
 Ee'ke, 103
 Eeles, 107
 Egerton, 111
 Ekhersee, 109
 Ellerton, 101
 Ellgate, 101
 Elliott, 17, 71
 Ellis, 31, 36, 88
 Elliston, 110
 Ellitt, 111
 Ellmer, 12
 Elliotts, 113
 Ellvyn, 99
 Ellwood, 43
 Elmes, 21, 111
 Elson, 103
 Elvyn, 107
 Emerson, 36
 Emery, 56
 English, 74, 76
 Epps, 33

Eritage, 113
 Erle, 160
 Erskine, 69
 Eryynn, 103
 Estplynn, 105
 Etherington, 99
 Evans, 36, 102, 103, 105, 111,
 112, 114
 Evered, 56
 Everie, 101
 Ewell, 83
 Ewer, 31
 Eyre, 47

F.

Faber, 28
 Fabin, 29
 Fairfield, 87
 Faldoe, 18
 Fall, 103
 Fane, 106
 Fannell, 83
 Farebank, 112
 Farebrother, 39
 Farfason, 74
 Farman, 40
 Farmer, 102, 107, 111
 Farr, 111
 Farren, 65
 Farring, 106
 Farrington, 15, 16
 Farron, 106
 Farronds, 19
 Farrow, 79
 Fassitt, 113
 Faucer, 107
 Faux, 100
 Fay, 77
 Fearfax, 102
 Feeld, 111
 Feld, 104
 Felkynn, 112
 Felloe, 16
 Felver, 104
 Fenn, 19
 Fenner, 43
 Fennick, 39
 Ferrer, 87
 Ferring, 81
 Field, 56, 112
 Field, 71
 Fiborn, 113
 Fillingham, 48
 Finch, 83
 Firman, 51
 Fish, 105
 Fisher, 102, 110
 Fitch, 33, 39, 40
 Fitt, 109
 Flade, 99
 Flaming, 106
 Flatter, 114

Fleetwood, 111
 Flege, 46
 Fleming, 26
 Fletcher, 86, 99, 109
 Fliteroft, 103
 Fludd, 35, 106
 Flutter, 113
 Fokar, 26
 Fookes, 99
 Ford, 25, 64, 109, 114
 Forgive, 66
 Forster, 109
 Forten, 42
 Fossem, 74
 Foster, 27, 31, 71, 108
 Foulfoot, 14
 Foulsham, 80, 82
 Fountaine, 35
 Fowle, 24
 Fowler, 70, 100
 Fowlsom, 50
 Fox, 34, 100
 Franklin, 70, 106
 Frazill, 105
 Frebourne, 53, 54
 Free, 100
 Freeman, 33, 34, 36, 42, 111,
 112
 French, 37, 67, 102
 Frethy, 65
 Fresell, 75
 Frost, 65, 111
 Fry, 60, 109
 Fryrne, 99
 Fulcoek, 110
 Fulford, 108
 Fuller, 18, 29, 86, 88
 Fullwood, 113
 Fynn, 112

G.

Gale, 105
 Galler, 111
 Galley, 111
 Galloway, 106
 Ganc, 100
 Garde, 106
 Gardner, 27, 39, 41, 107
 Garnett, 53
 Gamlin, 11
 Garrard, 105
 Garret, 102, 105, 107
 Gass, 102
 Gates, 80
 Gatou, 100
 Gaughton, 108
 Gault, 49
 Gavyn, 109
 Godney, 45, 49
 Gee, 82
 Geere, 31

Geies, 111
 Gerden, 103
 Gibbert, 78
 Gibbins, 24
 Gibbons, 77, 112
 Gibbs, 79, 108
 Gibson, 100, 102, 112, 113
 Giddins, 16
 Giggon, 103
 Gilbert, 113
 Gilby, 100
 Gilder, 163
 Gildingwater, 106
 Gill, 110
 Gillam, 36
 Gillett, 70
 Gilliard, 108
 Gillies, 87
 Gillman, 80
 Gilson, 25, 106
 Glade, 99
 Gladwell, 26
 Glaseock, 86
 Glassenden, 110
 Glover, 51, 110
 Glower, 12
 Goad, 58, 113
 Goadby, 17
 Goard, 23, 29
 Goare, 28
 Godbert, 86
 Goddard, 56
 Goddar, 38
 Goddin, 105, 108, 111
 Godfrie, 68
 Godfrey, 70, 112
 Goffe, 39, 109, 112
 Gold, 18, 20, 103
 Goldenham, 110
 Goldham, 104
 Golding, 105
 Goldingham, 101
 Goldsworth, 103
 Gonn, 39
 Good, 60
 Goodall, 51, 53, 86
 Gooden, 104
 Goodenowe, 53, 77
 Goodhue, 40
 Goodin, 43
 Goodman, 106
 Goodwyn, 12, 104, 107, 111
 Gordon, 24, 75, 76
 Gosling, 107
 Gossein, 113
 Gould, 32
 Gouldinge, 68
 Gouldson, 51, 53
 Gowde, 112
 Granger, 99
 Grant, 12, 74, 75

Graunt, 75, 76
 Graves, 33, 42
 Gray, 85, 102
 Grealy, 102
 Greefeson, 112
 Greene, 12, 16, 17, 26, 53, 54,
 56, 73, 74, 99, 105, 106, 107,
 108, 109, 112, 113, 114
 Greenelefe, 109
 Greenly, 103
 Greenoway, 22
 Greenwood, 100, 102, 113
 Greenwich, 106
 Grenfield, 49
 Gressam, 110
 Griddick, 111
 Griffin, 66, 104, 110
 Griffiths, 35
 Griffs, 100
 Griggs, 15
 Griggson, 99, 107
 Grind, 111
 Grindall, 111
 Ground, 100
 Grover, 43
 Groves, 109, 110
 Grubb, 105
 Grubthorn, 110
 Grynwich, 86
 Gualmay, 103
 Gullifer, 105
 Gunn, 74
 Gunter, 43, 114
 Gurdeu, 74
 Gurge, 67
 Gurner, 75
 Gutsall, 33
 Guy, 58, 107

H.

Hackwell, 26
 Hadbie, 107
 Hadborne, 33
 Hadwell, 78
 Haford, 16
 Haies, 100, 102
 Haile, 43
 Haines, 112
 Haldin, 110
 Halford, 15
 Halfyard, 111
 Half, 85, 107, 109, 113
 Haloway, 103
 Halowell, 107
 Halsey, 29
 Halworthy, 78
 Hamblen, 104
 Hame, 76, 101, 109, 114
 Hamilton, 75, 76
 Hamis, 113
 Hamond, 53, 54, 101, 104, 109

- Hanbury, 18
 Hands, 101, 103
 Hanford, 21
 Hangert, 59
 Hanning, 113
 Haunmer, 109
 Hannis, 113
 Hanoman, 74
 Hansby, 100
 Hapley, 103
 Harbert, 33
 Harden, 110
 Harding, 29, 105, 110
 Hardy, 86, 106
 Harkwood, 110
 Harlackenden, 36
 Harlowe, 103
 Harman, 41
 Harris, 11, 14, 63, 84, 100,
 103, 105, 109, 111, 114
 Harrison, 33, 100
 Harron, 75
 Harrowig, 104
 Harrwell, 114
 Hart, 11, 33, 40, 46, 68, 103,
 109
 Hartforde, 101
 Hartley, 105, 112
 Harvey, 16
 Harwood, 67, 100
 Hassard, 104
 Hassel, 21
 Hastings, 104
 Hatch, 83
 Hatfield, 87
 Hathaway, 35, 40, 51
 Hathorne, 101
 Hatrell, 111
 Hatterton, 107
 Hatton, 50
 Haulton, 63
 Haus, 28
 Hausen, 87
 Haward, 54
 Hawes, 43, 56
 Hawk, 81
 Hawkins, 21, 23, 67, 106
 Hawksworth, 15
 Hayman, 100
 Hayne, 57
 Hayward, 11, 15, 21, 50, 105
 Hazel, 103
 Heath, 12, 42, 111
 Hedeicke, 75
 Hedges, 109
 Hedley, 108
 Hedsall, 20
 Heelis, 111
 Helaine, 107
 Hely, 107
 Henman, 111
 Henry, 103
 Henson, 103
 Hepworth, 101
 Hernden, 111
 Heron, 112
 Herring, 106
 Herrnhill, 33
 Heth, 110
 Hewlett, 70, 71
 Heylei, 15
 Heyward, 63
 Hibbens, 71, 103
 Hickless, 114
 Hide, 56, 107
 Hidrecke, 76
 Higdon, 56
 Higgins, 99
 Highton, 75
 Hill, 11, 33, 40, 62, 100, 103,
 106, 107, 108, 111
 Hilliard, 107, 112
 Holman, 36
 Hilton, 105, 109
 Hinkley, 83
 Hinkynn, 113
 Hinne, 75
 Hinson, 109
 Hippesley, 111
 Hitchcock, 23
 Hiter, 100
 Hobart, 79
 Hobbs, 78, 104, 113
 Hobin, 112
 Hobson, 100
 Hocksley, 68
 Hoddins, 107
 Hodges, 19, 107, 109
 Hodgkynns, 111
 Hodgson, 100
 Hoeman, 32
 Hogg, 74, 76, 114
 Holburd, 103
 Holder, 77
 Holdred, 19
 Holdsworth, 105
 Holland, 99, 112
 Hollinby, 102
 Hollingsworth, 40, 106
 Holliock, 34
 Hollis, 102
 Holloway, 28, 105
 Holly, 35
 Holmar, 12
 Holmes, 99, 100, 102
 Holt, 56, 108, 110
 Homes, 45, 77
 Honbym, 107
 Hookham, 106
 Hooper, 39, 108
 Hopgood, 77
 Hoppine, 68
 Hopwood, 103
 Horne, 113
 Horsham, 104
 Horwood, 14
 Hosmer, 20
 Houghton, 26, 32
 Houlding, 53
 Houseman, 102, 106
 How, 75
 Howe, 43, 104, 114
 Hownesfield, 112
 Howse, 106
 Howson, 14
 Hoyt, 86, 83
 Hubbard, 23, 27, 39, 40, 42,
 101, 107, 108, 110
 Hutchinson, 60
 Huckle, 106
 Hudson, 24, 74, 75, 99, 109,
 112
 Huett, 102
 Hughes, 100, 106
 Hull, 29, 42
 Hunne, 75
 Humfrey, 112
 Hunt, 107
 Hunter, 100
 Hurlic, 107
 Hurt, 108, 112
 Huswith, 108
 Hutehins, 100, 112
 Hutchinson, 105
 Hutley, 42
 Hye, 111
 Hynd, 103
 Hywood, 102
- I.
- Iles, 100
 Ilsbey, 59
 Ingles, 56
 Inglish, 107
 Ingram, 40
 Ireland, 26, 110
 Ireson, 34
 Isaack, 51
 Ives, 43
 Iveson, 102, 106, 111
- J.
- Jacson, 76
 Jack, 111
 Jackson, 23, 29, 38, 40, 74,
 100, 101, 102, 105, 106, 112
 Jacob, 70, 79
 Jagles, 112
 Jago, 101
 Jameson, 76
 James, 12, 80, 81, 111, 112
 Jannell, 74
 Jarman, 29

Jay, 15
 Jeffries, 30
 Jeller, 74
 Jenkins, 43, 112
 Jenkynn, 39, 100
 Jenler, 74
 Jenne, 86
 Jennings, 53, 87, 88, 102,
 109, 110, 113
 Jennison, 109
 Jennor, 99
 Jefferies, 43
 Jepson, 87, 88
 Jermayne, 67, 69
 Jernell, 19
 Jervis, 74
 Jimson, 74
 Joanes, 49
 Joes, 43
 Johnes, 12, 19, 99, 106, 111
 Johnson, 14, 24, 39, 40, 42,
 55, 75, 85, 99, 100, 103,
 110, 111
 Jones, 23, 31, 33, 34, 36, 39,
 59, 74, 84, 99, 100, 103,
 105, 106, 107, 108, 109,
 111, 112, 113
 Jope, 41
 Jordan, 33
 Jostlin, 20
 Joyner, 103, 110
 Jurden, 70

K.

Kallender, 75, 76
 Keble, 83
 Keele, 17
 Keene, 59
 Kenball, 51, 52
 Kemp, 56, 106, 110
 Kemper, 75
 Kent, 53, 59, 70, 71, 110
 Kerbie, 42, 106
 Kerley, 58
 Kett, 99
 Kettell, 29
 Key, 100, 113
 Keyne, 39
 Keysie, 114
 Kibie, 107
 Kilborne, 26, 51
 Killin, 48
 Killinghall, 43
 Kinderslie, 105
 King, 24, 35, 36, 52, 53, 56,
 58, 71, 102, 105, 106, 109,
 110, 113, 114
 Kingsman, 70
 Kingston, 112
 Kirk, 25
 Kirtland, 15

Knappe, 44
 Knight, 39, 56, 60, 80, 99,
 103, 107, 103
 Knipe, 109
 Knore, 34
 Knowles, 25, 103, 112

L.

Lacie, 107
 Lacon, 113
 Ladd, 70
 Lake, 103, 106, 108, 112
 Lambart, 23, 47
 Lambert, 103
 Lambert, 112
 Lambeth, 107
 Lampeugh, 99
 Lamplex, 109
 Lamyn, 102
 Lane, 77, 104, 107
 Lange, 107
 Langredge, 99
 Lannin, 15
 Large, 79
 Larkyn, 109, 111
 Latcome, 71
 Lavere, 68
 Laverick, 52
 Laud, 69
 Launder, 36
 Lawes, 45
 Lawrence, 16, 99, 104, 106,
 112
 Laycock, 105
 Laydon, 105
 Layton, 100
 Lea, 18, 54
 Leach, 18, 24
 Leachman, 111
 Leake, 33, 105, 109
 Leas, 113
 Leaves, 42, 65
 Leay, 104
 Lecht, 86
 Lee, 86, 87, 100, 102, 103,
 106, 107, 108, 111, 114
 Leech, 102, 104
 Leeds, 47
 Lesten, 75
 Lett, 103
 Letteny, 100
 Lettyue, 24
 Levage, 56
 Levins, 11, 101
 Lewes, 40, 109
 Lewis, 12, 51, 52, 84
 Liddicott, 64
 Lieford, 29
 Lightbound, 112
 Lilliot, 111
 Lincoln, 45, 79, 81

Lindsey, 46
 Ling, 101
 Littlefield, 60
 Littlehall, 70
 Livermore, 53
 Lloyd, 42, 105, 112
 Locke, 15, 102, 113
 Lodge, 102
 Loc, 110
 Loftus, 101
 Londinoys, 37
 Lone, 105
 Long, 32, 40, 100, 102, 103
 Longsha, 106
 Longwith, 105
 Loomis, 27
 Lord, 28
 Lort, 110
 Lostell, 103
 Lougie, 24, 59
 Love, 103
 Lovell, 106
 Lovley, 103
 Lowe, 43, 74
 Lewis, 107
 Lowynn, 109
 Loyd, 42
 Lucocks, 103
 Luddington, 19
 Lucken, 45, 79, 82
 Ludwell, 59
 Luft, 70
 Lumus, 23
 Lunt, 71
 Lupton, 113
 Lurtray, 101
 Lutterell, 106
 Lyne, 38, 106
 Lynley, 100, 104
 Lynt, 110
 Lynton, 113
 Lyon, 42, 83, 100
 Lysle, 87, 88

M.

Mack, 75
 Mackajne, 74, 75, 76
 Mackalester, 74, 75
 Mackalinsten, 74
 Mackally, 76
 Mackanc, 75
 Mackannell, 74
 Mackatherine, 75
 Mackeunnell, 75
 Mackdoel, 75
 Mackdoannell, 74
 Macken, 74
 Mackendoche, 74
 Mackenthaw, 74
 Macketh, 75, 76
 Mackey, 74, 75, 76

- Mackfarson, 75, 76
 Mackhan, 74
 Mackhell, 75
 Mackhelliu, 75
 Mackhene, 74, 76
 Mackhoe, 76
 Mackholme, 74
 Macklude, 74
 Macklyne, 75
 Mackneile, 75, 76
 Macknelle, 74, 75
 Macknester, 74
 Macknith, 75
 Mackonne, 74, 75
 Mackontoss, 76
 Mackrose, 74
 Macktenthia, 76
 Mackthomas, 74
 Macktreth, 75, 76
 Mackurnall, 75
 Mackwell, 74
 Mackwilliam, 74
 Maddox, 15, 101
 Makyn, 111
 Mallon, 105
 Manifold, 40
 Maan, 75, 107, 112
 Manneriug, 11
 Manning, 33, 47
 Mansfield, 23, 102, 110
 Manzer, 106
 Mapes, 53
 Marche, 58
 Marcus, 37
 Mare, 101
 Marfutt, 99
 Marritt, 113
 Marrow, 100
 Marrowdin, 102
 Marsh, 70, 107
 Marshall, 15, 34, 39, 42, 83,
 106, 107
 Martin, 20, 23, 35, 40, 66, 74,
 104, 105-107, 114
 Marvyn, 26
 Mason, 20, 37, 53, 84, 105,
 106, 110, 114
 Masters, 101
 Masterton, 26
 Maston, 46
 Mather, 103
 Mathew, 66, 106, 110
 Mandsley, 41
 Maulder, 39
 Mawfrey, 103
 Maxwell, 112
 May, 67, 86, 107
 Mayer, 31
 Mayo, 109
 McBrian, 106
 McCoury, 106
- Mecham, 103
 Medgley, 112
 Medley, 113
 Medwell, 101
 Mekins, 111
 Mellison, 112
 Mercer, 32, 39
 Mere, 33, 34
 Merrifield, 102
 Merriman, 106
 Merriton, 112
 Merry, 66
 Metcalfe, 45, 103, 111
 Meverill, 109
 Mitchell, 81
 Mickell, 74, 75
 Micknab, 74
 Middleton, 110
 Miller, 42, 75, 77, 109, 110, 114
 Milleson, 74
 Millett, 22
 Millington, 107
 Malls, 100
 Milner, 39
 Milward, 74, 76, 104, 107
 Minterne, 68
 Mitchell, 110
 Mixer, 51, 52
 Moier, 12
 Moll, 60
 Molton, 111
 Moncaster, 113
 Mouings, 34
 Monk, 99
 Moulow, 74
 Monroe, 74, 75
 Montague, 69
 Montgomery, 106
 Montrose, 76
 Monwilliam, 74, 75
 Moore, 74, 81, 100
 Morden, 15, 168
 More, 15, 25, 26, 35, 74, 99,
 100, 105, 106, 108, 110
 Morecock, 30
 Morfield, 31
 Morgap, 109, 113
 Morley, 109
 Morlin, 112
 Morre, 75
 Morres, 53
 Morrey, 43
 Morris, 17, 67, 103, 109, 110
 Morrish, 110
 Morrison, 16, 101
 Morrot, 75
 Morse, 26, 56, 77
 Mortagh, 102
 Morton, 75, 86, 106, 107, 110
 Mory, 35
 Mosdell, 110
- Mosse, 51
 Mott, 36, 77
 Moudy, 70
 Moulton, 46, 47
 Mountain, 102
 Moyees, 102
 Muckstore, 76
 Mulfoot, 77
 Mulleneux, 111
 Mumford, 78
 Munchell, 75
 Munninge, 51, 52, 77
 Munson, 35, 51
 Murfitt, 114
 Murrill, 12
 Murrin, 111
 Murrow, 75, 76
 Musick, 111
 Muskett, 15
 Mussell, 20, 106
 Mussey, 70
 Musslewhite, 56
 Mydhouse, 102
 Myles, 71
 Mynnikyn, 100
- N.
- Nacton, 106
 Naney, 24
 Nash, 106
 Nayler, 109
 Neale, 87, 88
 Neave, 48
 Neaverro, 65
 Necklin, 110
 Nedson, 106
 Negroe, 108
 Nelme, 107
 Nelson, 87
 Nes, 88
 Netbie, 107
 Nettleton, 112
 Nevell, 113
 Newbey, 71
 Newbolt, 114
 Newcomb, 13, 103
 Newdon, 66
 Newell, 53, 54
 Newman, 31, 70, 71
 Newton, 113
 Nichols, 23, 111
 Nickerson, 45
 Nicks, 100
 Nisbett, 100
 Nisom, 100
 Noble, 104, 109
 Nokes, 101, 109
 Norden, 113
 Norman, 103
 Norris, 36, 103
 North, 23

Norton, 11, 71, 106
 Nott, 102
 Nowell, 110
 Noyes, 57, 70, 71, 77
 Nunu, 26
 Nubrown, 39

O.

O'Bryan, 106
 Oden, 68
 Offlent, 107
 Offword, 100
 Ogden, 101
 Ogell, 102
 Older, 102
 Oldham, 30, 36
 Olliver, 11, 50, 66
 Olmstedd, 12
 Olney, 16
 Oneale, 76
 Oneth, 67
 Onge, 53
 Ouyon, 35
 Oram, 105
 Orchard, 68
 Orris, 29
 Osborn, 100
 Osgood, 59, 70
 Ossebrooke, 113
 Outmore, 109
 Ovell, 35
 Owdie, 26
 Owen, 100, 104, 111
 Ownstedd, 114
 Oxenbridge, 109

P.

Packer, 81
 Paddey, 56
 Page, 22, 44, 46, 105, 109, 114
 Paine, 43, 66, 81
 Pallister, 100
 Palmer, 39, 51, 104, 107, 108,
 110, 112
 Palmerley, 23
 Pancrust, 31
 Pauke, 114
 Pagle, 107
 Pardy, 99
 Parish, 26
 Parke, 59
 Parker, 23, 30, 41, 56, 59, 61,
 71, 78, 108, 111
 Parkinson, 106
 Parler, 106
 Parlin, 112
 Parnell, 108
 Parr, 109
 Parry, 43, 109
 Parryer, 15, 16
 Parsons, 56, 37

Pattman, 102
 Patterson, 15, 76
 Patteson, 75
 Paul, 103
 Pautes, 37, 83
 Payne, 26, 34, 108, 111
 Payson, 17
 Peabody, 16
 Peacock, 17, 112
 Peake, 19
 Pearse, 65
 Pease, 53, 54
 Peat, 17
 Peck, 80, 82, 100, 106
 Pedler, 66
 Peeree, 85
 Peke, 105
 Pell, 19, 103
 Pellam, 23, 24
 Pence, 99
 Pendleton, 103
 P'endred, 103
 Penn, 107
 Pennaire, 71
 Pennington, 65, 110
 Penny, 102
 Penson, 106
 Pepper, 55
 Pepy, 53, 55
 Perce, 26
 Percy, 103
 Perk, 38
 Perkins, 11, 100, 105
 Perley, 16
 Perry, 74, 103
 Pers, 45
 Persice, 68
 Peter, 99
 Petite, 111
 Pettinger, 87
 Phelps, 71, 107
 Phesel, 36
 Phillips, 99, 100, 106, 109, 114
 Philpot, 100, 101, 106
 Phinnei, 111
 Phippen, 15, 104
 Phipps, 113
 Phylkin, 103
 Picke, 65
 Piekering, 87, 110
 Pietro, 105
 Pierce, 51, 105, 112
 Pike, 56, 112
 Pinkley, 109
 Pithouse, 56
 Pittney, 21
 Pits, 81, 82, 111, 113
 Place, 43, 100
 Plankett, 102
 Plomer, 113
 Plunkett, 106

Podd, 23
 Poke, 111
 Pollard, 65
 Pollington, 105
 Pomell, 106
 Pond, 60
 Pound, 28
 Ponnt, 23
 Poole, 103
 Poore, 61
 Pope, 71, 114
 Porter, 53, 100, 105, 111
 Pott, 106
 Potter, 26, 29, 36
 Poule, 68
 Powell, 105, 106, 108, 109
 Poyett, 43
 Pratt, 102, 112
 Preston, 14, 19, 28, 43, 63,
 102, 111
 Price, 33, 104, 109, 113
 Pritchard, 99, 105, 108, 114
 Friday, 106
 Prier, 42
 Priest, 36, 83
 Priuce, 77
 Procter, 23, 110
 Promd, 106
 Prosser, 100
 Fryer, 42
 Pullin, 101
 Punn, 75
 Purrefoy, 66
 Purnell, 100
 Purslym, 99
 Puttux, 100
 Pynder, 23, 110
 Pynkston, 111

Q.

Querne, 75
 Queicke, 68

R.

Rabey, 47
 Radford, 111
 Rainescroft, 113
 Rainolds, 101
 Rainsford, 34
 Rallendra, 75
 Ramsay, 110
 Randall, 104
 Ranse, 101
 Rapan, 106
 Rasbottom, 99
 Rawlins, 27, 107, 112
 Ray, 104
 Raynne, 109
 Raynor, 51, 52
 Raynton, 17
 Read, 33, 78, 100, 104, 107

- Reason, 102, 107, 103
 Reddhead, 101
 Reddish, 109
 Redford, 110
 Redman, 105
 Reed, 63
 Reeves, 14, 23, 60, 77, 107
 Reid, 42
 Rember, 100
 Remnam, 110
 Rensby, 65
 Reynolds, 51, 70, 83, 102,
 104, 107, 103, 110
 Rich, 73, 74
 Richards, 12, 100, 106, 103
 Richardson, 25, 77, 85, 102,
 109, 110, 111, 114
 Ricroft, 30, 32
 Riddet, 57
 Kiddlesden, 23
 Rider, 71
 Ridley, 13, 110
 Riley, 110
 Ripley, 81, 82
 Rishford, 102
 Rising, 110
 Riskimer, 104
 Roaff, 58
 Robards, 102
 Robb, 114
 Roberts, 12, 99, 103, 106, 109
 Robertson, 35, 75
 Robinson, 15, 35, 42, 44, 47,
 74, 75, 85, 86, 99, 103, 105,
 107, 113, 114
 Rocks, 101
 Rodes, 111
 Rodgers, 78
 Rods, 99
 Roe, 106
 Roger, 26, 39, 103, 105, 114
 Roker, 105
 Rolfe, 111
 Rollright, 104
 Rooby, 65
 Rookeman, 34
 Root, 33, 35, 84
 Ropear, 47, 102
 Rosden, 110
 Rose, 42, 53, 54, 56
 Roseter, 66
 Ross, 74, 75, 76, 110
 Rowe, 75, 102
 Rowland, 110
 Rowles, 111
 Rowton, 25
 Row 74
 Rudge, 112
 Rudgic, 106
 Ruggles, 17
 Rule, 112
- Rum, 36
 Rumball, 43
 Ruosman, 63
 Ruscoe, 22
 Rush, 103
 Russell, 20, 75, 105, 110
 Rutter, 53, 106
 Rymes, 100
- S.
- Sabyn, 114
 Sadler, 53, 105
 Saidwell, 105
 Saiswell, 35
 Saires, 103
 Sakell, 111
 Sall, 23
 Salmon, 107, 111
 Salter, 56, 63
 Saltonstall, 23
 Sam, 65
 Samond, 23
 Sampson, 30
 Sanby, 99
 Sanders, 58
 Sandley, 103
 Sanford, 113
 Sangar, 53
 Sankey, 24, 111
 Sape, 50
 Saracele, 104
 Sares, 103
 Saunders, 13, 66, 109
 Saunderson, 111
 Savage, 16, 100, 102
 Savery, 70
 Sawcott, 103
 Sawkyn, 39
 Sawyer, 103
 Say, 103
 Sayer, 30, 84
 Searsbrick, 102
 Scoates, 56
 Scott, 51, 52, 75, 103, 104, 114
 Seudder, 31
 Sea, 99
 Seabright, 113
 Seager, 56
 Seaver, 70
 Sedden, 102
 Sedgwick, 43
 Seely, 106
 Seere, 101
 Seker, 77
 Sell, 103, 110
 Sellim, 27
 Selman, 101
 Sennod, 105
 Sennott, 103
 Sension, 23
 Sentence, 102
- Sergeant, 101
 Seruil, 100
 Sessions, 103
 Sessor, 75
 Seward, 100
 Sewell, 48
 Sexton, 40
 Shaalin, 56
 Sharp, 13, 34, 110
 Shave, 114
 Sheeres, 103
 Sheering, 103
 Sheieroft, 113
 Shelley, 12
 Sheune, 75
 Shepard, 35, 36
 Shepherd, 37
 Sherborn, 12
 Sherbaek, 103
 Sherin, 51
 She-rock, 111
 Sherman, 51, 101
 Sherwood, 53, 54
 Shettleworth, 99
 Shipp, 113
 Shiva***, 75
 Shoars, 78
 Shone, 75
 Shore, 113
 Short, 63, 71, 103
 Shuron, 75
 Simes, 37
 Simkins, 110
 Simons, 37
 Simpson, 83, 103, 110
 Simson, 74, 75, 76
 Simelare, 74
 Skarville, 99
 Skerry, 46
 Skofield, 23
 Skooler, 106
 Skorier, 110
 Skose, 67
 Skott, 51
 Skouling, 80
 Skyddell, 114
 Skynggle, 107
 Skymer, 111, 113
 Slavelie, 65
 Slemam, 66
 Slie, 104
 Smale, 56
 Smallie, 11
 Smallman, 102
 Smart, 82, 112
 Smison, 76
 Smith, 13, 19, 21, 22, 24, 27,
 45, 47, 51, 52, 56, 68, 76,
 77, 79, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88,
 99, 100, 101, 103, 104, 105,
 106, 103, 109, 111, 112, 113

Smitheman, 102
 Smythe, 56
 Snape, 111
 Snathe, 103
 Snuignell, 112
 Snow, 23, 113
 Somner, 33
 Sotherland, 75, 76
 Southward, 114
 Southworth, 87, 88
 Sowthe, 99, 109
 Speckman, 101
 Speed, 103
 Speere, 108
 Spenceley, 113
 Spencer, 71, 113, 114
 Spendergrass, 102
 Spendley, 107
 Spicer, 105
 Spoonard, 87
 Sprall, 40
 Spring, 51, 52
 Sprite, 106
 Spurkes, 22
 Spurr, 102
 Spyer, 103
 Squier, 99
 Stafford, 105
 Stagg, 18, 19
 Standy, 30
 Stanford, 106
 Stannion, 18
 Stanley, 23, 111
 Stansley, 21
 Stantley, 36
 Staples, 106
 Stapleton, 107
 Stares, 14, 84
 Starr, 84
 Staughton, 109
 Stebing, 53, 54
 Stedman, 27
 Steere, 39
 Steevenson, 109
 Stephens, 67
 Sterling, 75
 Sterry, 113
 Sterte, 43
 Stevens, 15, 29, 36, 59, 67,
 100, 109, 110, 112
 Steward, 112
 Stewart, 75, 76
 Stifflynn, 110
 Stiles, 14, 15
 Stint, 113
 Stock, 108
 Stockbridge, 35
 Stocker, 110
 Stockton, 43
 Stockwell, 108
 Stoe, 107

Stokes, 42, 99, 103, 110
 Stone, 20, 27, 103, 106
 Stonword, 108
 Stor, 103
 Storey, 46
 Stout, 102
 Stow, 103
 St. Parlin, 113
 Strange, 103
 Stratford, 99
 Strattegood, 101
 Stratton, 77
 Streaton, 27
 Street, 23
 Streme, 43
 Streter, 114
 Strowde, 34
 Stuebridge, 35
 Studman, 19
 Sturdy, 107
 Sturgis, 103
 Sturton, 113
 Sucklin, 30
 Sumes, 112
 Sutton, 81, 99
 Swales, 107
 Swayne, 18, 20, 24, 27, 43
 Sweete, 70
 Sweeting, 102
 Swynnden, 29
 Sydle, 24
 Symes, 99
 Symon, 65
 Symondes, 66, 101, 102, 113
 Symper, 114
 Syton, 78

T.

Tadde, 107
 Talbot, 88
 Tallcott, 12
 Tarlon, 78
 Tate, 105
 Tatnum, 100
 Tawyer, 105
 Taylor, 22, 24, 29, 43, 77,
 100, 105, 106, 108, 109,
 112, 113
 Taynter, 53
 Tedder, 103
 Teed, 49
 Teirrer, 111
 Teller, 75
 Tems, 107
 Tenler, 75
 Terrett, 100
 Terrill, 107, 114
 Terry, 36, 39, 103
 Thatcher, 56
 Theody, 99
 Thomas, 11, 42, 43, 49, 64,
 65, 102, 107, 109, 110, 113

Thomlins, 25
 Thomlison, 113
 Thompson, 50, 102, 109
 Thomson, 29, 36, 107, 103,
 111, 113
 Thorne, 21, 110
 Thornton, 23, 27
 Thorp, 17, 104
 Threlcatt, 106
 Thurrogood, 114
 Thurston, 48, 77
 Thwaites, 19
 Thwing, 25
 Tibbaldes, 43
 Tickens, 87
 Tieknull, 42
 Tilden, 82
 Tiler, 754
 Tilly, 31
 Tingley, 19
 Tislin, 114
 Tissall, 114
 Titus, 17
 Toller, 27
 Tomkins, 43
 Tomlinson, 107
 Tompson, 75
 Tooth, 76
 Toothaker, 42
 Topleife, 113
 Toppan, 43
 Torlie, 103
 Totman, 12
 Totnell, 104
 Tower, 74, 79
 Towne, 46, 100
 Townsend, 111
 Townson, 102
 Trace, 70
 Tracy, 86
 Traue, 26
 Trarice, 16, 17
 Trask, 70
 Tratt, 105
 Travers, 70
 Tredwell, 41
 Tregagell, 110
 Trendall, 104
 Treneegban, 65
 Trentum, 40
 Tremeeere, 65
 Trese, 107
 Trewin, 65
 Trigg, 100
 True, 108
 Trueman, 101
 Truppart, 108
 Trusedell, 114
 Tuck, 110
 Tucker, 36
 Tufts, 89

- Tuke, 103
 Tupper, 109
 Turner, 17, 35, 72, 102, 103, 107
 Turpin, 105
 Tusolic, 31
 Tustin, 110
 Tuttell, 16, 18, 82
 Twide, 78
 Tybbout, 40
 Tyler, 105
 Tylly, 23
 Tynkler, 35
- U.
- Ubank, 111
 Ufett, 12
 Underwood, 19, 46, 51
 Upson, 27
 Upton, 68
 Usher, 99, 100
 Usherwood, 113
- V.
- Vane, 69
 Van Luccom, 114
 Vardell, 110
 Vassall, 35
 Vassen, 56
 Vaughan, 101, 111
 Vem, 107
 Vennable, 103
 Ventimer, 106
 Verren, 56
 Viccars, 103
 Vincent, 70, 86, 103, 110
 Vynn, 102
- W.
- Wadd, 47
 Wade, 12, 65, 102, 103, 103
 Wadsworth, 12
 Wakefield, 61
 Walker, 105, 107, 111
 Wall, 34, 109
 Waller, 112
 Wallis, 33, 34, 75, 103
 Wallington, 59, 105
 Walker, 24, 25, 49, 56, 100
 Walston, 43
 Walter, 50, 99, 100, 101, 112
 Walton, 100, 101
 Ward, 20, 50
 Wareman, 66
 Warner, 26
 Warr, 112
 Warren, 107, 103, 111
 Warrener, 87
 Warrington, 103
 Wartumbee, 112
 Washburn, 22
 Wassell, 35
- Waterman, 100
 Watkinson, 99
 Watkyns, 103
 Watler, 109
 Watson, 12, 102, 106, 107, 109
 Watlin, 53
 Watton, 109
 Watts, 101, 102, 106, 107,
 Waugh, 77 [112, 113]
 Wazzell, 105
 Weatherhead, 77
 Weaver, 16, 17
 Webb, 56, 65, 78, 103, 104,
 Webster, 111, 113 [111, 114]
 Weeden, 23
 Weekes, 42, 67, 112
 Wellman, 100, 110
 Wells, 13, 23, 24, 99, 103, 110
 Wellyn, 100
 Welsh, 20, 114
 Wendever, 107
 Wentworth, 109
 West, 34, 42, 70, 109, 110
 West Garrett, 111
 Westgarth, 102
 Weston, 29, 102, 106, 113, 114
 Westwood, 53, 54, 103
 Weyer, 100
 Wharton, 103
 Wheeler, 55, 59, 110
 Wheat, 22
 Whetston, 11, 104
 Whyler, 70
 White, 12, 14, 26, 27, 30, 33,
 53, 63, 70, 86, 87, 88, 99,
 102, 106, 109, 112
 Whiteman, 31
 Whitehedd, 100, 105, 110, 113
 Whitlock, 102
 Whitman, 43
 Whitney, 23
 Whitmore, 17, 67
 Whitteredd, 21
 Whittington, 64
 Whittle, 58
 Whitton, 29, 30
 Wiggin, 77
 Wilby, 23
 Wilcocks, 103
 Wilcockson, 16
 Wild, 21
 Widder, 59
 Wilkins, 87
 Wilkinson, 23, 105, 112
 Wilks, 100
 Willard, 109
 Wille, 67
 Willet, 12
 Williams, 36, 45, 47, 66, 83,
 100, 102, 105, 106, 107, 103,
 109, 110, 112, 113
- Williamson, 16, 39, 42, 103
 Willis, 102, 106
 Wills, 103
 Wilson, 74, 76, 87, 104, 103
 Winslow, 11, 86
 Winthrop, 38
 Winche, 54
 Winchell, 20
 Winchester, 18
 Wing, 53
 Winke, 105
 Wise, 68
 Witchfield, 12
 Wite, 110
 With, 42
 Witherell, 83
 Withie, 42
 Wolhouston, 13
 Wolton, 114
 Wood, 26, 27, 31, 37, 42, 83,
 106, 107, 103, 112
 Woodall, 76
 Woodbridge, 70
 Woodcock, 110
 Woodcott, 103
 Woodell, 74
 Wooden, 68
 Woodford, 11
 Woodgreene, 103
 Woodstock, 107
 Woodman, 36, 55
 Woodward, 17, 20, 51, 52
 Worden, 27
 Worrall, 110
 Worster, 77
 Wrast, 16
 Wreuch, 112
 Wright, 44, 82, 109, 110
 Write, 103, 106
 Writt, 66
 Wurfris, 57
 Wy, 103
 Wilde, 30
 Wylie, 29
 Wynd, 100, 112
 Wyndell, 27
 Wyndibank, 69
 Wynkles, 102
 Wynstonly, 105
 Wynter, 112
- Y.
- Yates, 34, 101, 109
 Yatman, 106, 111
 Yeomans, 100
 Yonge, 49
 York, 112
 Yott, 111
 Young, 101, 105, 106, 109
 Younglove, 42

INDEX OF PERSONS,

PRINCIPALLY OF THOSE CONNECTED IN SOME WAY WITH THE
EMIGRANT FOUNDERS.

NOTE.—Those names to which Mr. is added denotes that they were Masters of Emigrant Ships.

- A.**
 Abbot, George, 69
 Acklin, John, Mr. 102
 Andrews, William, Mr. 44, 51
 Apiano, P. 110
 Arundel, Earl of, 90
 Ashley, —, Mr. 41
 Athridge, Count of, 96
 Austin, John, 83, 84
- B.**
 Babb, Thomas, Mr. 41, 72
 Banks, Caleb, 83
 Banks, William, 101
 Barrel, Robert, 83
 Barrow, Giles, 76
 Batten, Robert, Mr. 60
 Baynard, Thomas, 97
 Beadley, John, 76
 Beex, John, 73, 74
 Bellingham, Richard, 77
 Bendall, Freegrace, 78
 Bertie, Robert, 69
 Billinge, Cornelius, Mr. 104
 Bindon, Viscount, 98
 Blackler, Peter, Mr. 112
 Boole, Joseph, 66
 Bostoek, Edward, Mr. 32, 38
 Bostoek, Thomas, Mr. 36, 37, 38
 Boswell, Edward, Mr. 33
 Boys, William, 82
 Bradley, John, 76
 Brookehaven, Jo. Mr. 104
 Browne, Philip, 51, 55
 Bundoock, William, Mr. 15, 17
 Burcher, —, Mr. 105
 Burnney, William, 78
- C.**
 Carlisle, Earl of, 107
 Cary, —, 97
- Champfante, Henry, 59, 61
 Charles I., 17, 69
 Chute, Edmond, 83
 Clere, Thomas, 51, 55
 Clynton, William, De, 96
 Cobham, Reignold De, 96
 Coke, John, Sir, 90
 Colepeper, William, 83
 Cooper, Robert, Mr. 20, 22,
 24, 28, 29, 30
 Cooper, William, Mr. 27, 55, 57
 Cordell, Robert, 24
 Cosington, Stephen, 96
 Cottingham, Lord, 69, 90
 Cotton, John, 72
 Coventry, Thomas, Sir, 69, 90
 Cowper, Robert. See Cooper.
 Cranfield, Lord, 98
 Crispe, Han, 83
 Cromwell, Oliver, 72
 Cutting, John, Mr. 53, 54, 55
- D.**
 Dayrell, Marmaduke, Sir, 97
 Denison, Doctor, 72
 Dennis, Robert, Mr. 103
 Dingley, N. 57, 59, 61
 Dorset, Earl of, 90
 Downes, George, Mr. 111
 Drake, Francis, Sir, 9
 Duke, Edward, 83
- E.**
 Edmonds, Thomas, Sir, 90
 Elizabeth, Queen, 98
 English, John, 96
 Epitaphs, 98
 Erskine, Thomas, 69
- F.**
 Fane, Henry, Sir. See Vane.
- Farronds, R. 19
 Fenn, Alderman, 19
 Fleegees, John, 96
 Flower, John, Mr. 110
 Foxcroft, George, 63
 Froiden, Franc, 83
- G.**
 Gardner, Thomas, 83, 84
 Gee, John, 82, 83, 84
 Genealogy, Origin of, 7
 Gibbs, Jo., Mr. 42
 Gilbert, Humphrey, Sir, 10
 Godfrey, Thomas, 84
 Goodladd, Richard, Mr. 107
 Googe, William, Mr. 48
 Gorges, Ferdinando, Sir, 89,
 93, 95-97
 Gorsham, Robert, 84
 Gourney, William, 67
 Greene, John, Mr. 73, 74, 76
 Greene, William, 73, 74
 Grenfield, Thomas, 96
 Grimes, Gilbert, Mr. 105
 Grimston. —, 101
 Guyse, John, 97
- H.**
 Hankford, R. Sir, 96
 Harding, William, 96
 Hardres, —, 37
 Harman, Thomas, Mr. 84,
 101-2
 Hackwell, R. Mr. 28, 31-3, 35
 Hatch, John, 96
 Hayes, Edmund, 83, 84
 Hill, Henry, 50
 Hodges, Jo., Mr. 19, 20
 Hondius Judocus, 10
 Honnywood, John, 84
 Hopson, John, Mr. 68

Howard, John, Sir, 96
 Howard, Lord, 97
 Hubbard, William, 89
 Hyones, —, 97

I.

Irish, Thomas, Mr. 103, 113

J.

Jackson, Thomas, 34
 James I. 9, 90
 Jay, Thomas, Sir, 15
 Jernyn, Thomas, Sir, 69
 Jobson, John, Mr. 57

K.

Kelly, Earl of, 69
 Kemble, Thomas, 73, 76
 Kinnersley, Edward, 97
 Knapp, John, 57
 Knowler, John, 84

L.

Lancaster, Earl of, 96
 Langram, Rowland, Mr. 109
 Laud, William, 69, 89
 Lea, Robert, Mr. 20, 24-6
 Leeth, Joseph, 84
 Leicester, Jo., Mr. 34, 40
 Lincoln, Earl of, 96, 98
 Lincoln, Solomon, 73
 Lock, Robert, Mr. 77
 Londinoys, Richard, 37
 Lovell, William, 96
 Lunt, George, 68
 Luttrell, —, 97

M.

Macaulay, Lord, 8
 Manchester, Earl of, 69, 90
 Mann, Edward, 51, 55
 Marshall, Samuel, 83
 Martin, John, Mr. 81
 Martin, Thomas, 33
 Masou, Captain, 12
 May, Jo., Mr. 31, 39
 Maybew, Thomas, 44, 50
 Meantys, John, 70
 Mildmaye, Henry, Sir, 33
 Montagne, Henry, 69
 Moore, John, 97
 More, Thomas, Sir, 93

Morris, John, 76
 Marsh, Gabriel, 70
 Morton, Thomas, 96
 Murphy, Henry C., 85
 Muskett, Simon, 15

N.

Newton, —, 96, 97
 Nicholls, Edward, 84
 Nicolas, Nicholas Harris, Sir, 8
 Norfolk, Duke of, 96, 97
 Northampton, Marquess of, 96
 Nottock, John, 73, 74

O.

Ouldhall, Edmund, Sir, 96
 Ouldhall, William, Sir, 96

P.

Payne, Edward, Mr. 23, 25, 29
 Pearce, —, Mr. 31, 32
 Pedigrees, Origin of, 7; of
 Harlakeuden, 37; of Gorges, 96, 97
 Pelling, Edward, 76, 77
 Phillips, John, 84
 Philpott, John, 77
 Portland, Earl of, 90
 Pownall, Thomas, 89
 Peynts, Anthony, Sir, 96, 97

R.

Ranton. See Raynton.
 Rawson, Edward, 73, 74, 76
 Raynton, Nicholas, Sir, 17, 24
 Rich, Charles, 73, 74
 Rich, Robert, 73, 74, 76
 Richardson, C. B., 85
 Roberts, Lewis, 10
 Robinson, John, 85, 88
 Romsey, James, Mr. 99
 Russell, Theobald, Sir, 96

S.

Samsbury, W. N., 50
 Sandford, William, 84
 Sheppard, Justice, 101
 Sidney, Robert, Sir, 93
 Smith, John, 9, 10
 Smith, Thomas, 19
 Somerby, H. G., 71, 86, 99
 Southcott, Edward, Sir, 97

Spcake, George, Sir, 97
 Spencer, Edmund, 98
 Spencer, Edward, Sir, 83
 Spencer, James, 97
 Sprague, Richard, Mr. 78
 Stace, Fregift, 83, 84
 Stagg, William, Mr. 13, 19, 21, 22, 24-6
 Stephens, Thomas, 97
 Swinnok, Thomas, 83
 Syres, Robert, 70, 71

T.

Thoroughgood, —, Mr. 68
 Thorp, J., 17
 Thurston, William, 84
 Trarice, Nicholas, Mr. 15-17, 20
 Trenchard, —, 97

V.

Vane, Henry, Sir, 69, 90

W.

Walsh, John, Sir, 97
 Warren, Thomas, 83, 84
 Waymoth James, Mr. 111
 Webb, —, 97
 Webb, Thomas, Mr. 41
 Whitecomb, John, 21
 White, John, Mr. 14
 White, Roger, 88
 White, Rowland, 98
 Whitehouse, Thomas, 71
 Whitmor, William, Sir, 24
 Whitor, George, Sir, 17, 33
 Whitmore, W. H., 85
 William the Conqueror, 6
 Willis, —, 93
 Willoughby, Lord, 69, 96
 Witherley, John, Mr. 82
 Wood, Elias, 83
 Wood, Thomas, Mr. 100
 Worthy, James, 68
 Wren, Christopher, Sir, 14
 Wurrries, Thomas, 57, 59, 61
 Wyndebank, Francis, Sir, 69, 90

Y.

York, Archbishop of, 90
 Young, Joseph, Mr. 40

INDEX OF PLACES.

A.
 Akeciron, 17
 Albion, 9
 Allsaints, 32
 Allsaints Staynings, 22
 Amesbury, 56
 Arkston, 17
 Auckstrey, 17
 Ashberton, 67
 Ashford, 83, 84
 Ashmore, 53
 Attleborough, 81
 Auckstrey, 17
 Augmentation Office, 9
 Austerfield, 86
 Aylesford, 83

B.
 Baddow, 33
 Bampton, 67
 Barbadoes, 89, 99-104-14
 Barnstable, 67, 68
 Barrow, 80
 Basing, 60
 Batcombe, 97
 Benenden, 30
 Bermudas, 103, 110
 Billereay, 22
 Bishopstoke, 60
 Blackwell Hall, 19
 Blechindon, 37
 Bodmin, 65
 Boston, 45, 46, 73, 77
 Bradish, 50
 Brampton, 43
 Branford, 38
 Brenclesley, 56
 British Museum, 7-9
 Brixam, 68
 Bury, 87

C.
 Caen, 87
 Callis, 96
 Cambridge, 81
 Canterbury, 84-6
 Cardinham, 66
 Carlton, 43

Carlton Ride, 12
 Carlton Rod, 48
 Caversham, 56
 Chapter House, 9
 Charington, 85
 Charlestown, 45
 Chelsea, 93
 Chetsum, 86
 Chidleigh, 65
 Clovelly, 97
 Colchester, 87
 Corke, 65
 Craiebrook, 32
 Crediton, 66
 Croconpill, 62
 Cullorue, 97

D.
 Dartmouth, 67
 Devyses, 56
 Doctors Commons, 8
 Dornick, 45
 Downton, 56
 Dover, 84, 85
 Duffield, 17
 Dunbar, battle, 72
 Dunhead, 53
 Dunstable, 32

E.
 Eastwell, 84, 85
 Eaton Bray, 32
 Edge Hill, 69
 Ell-Tisley, 17
 Elzing, 49
 Evesham, 22
 Exerden, 48
 Exeter, 64, 66, 67, 98
 Exminster, 68
 Exon, 64, 66-8

F.
 Faversham, 84, 85
 Fenchurch, 37
 Florida, 10

G.
 Genealogy, Science of, 7

Gonsham, 56, 59
 Gravesend, 76-8, 102, 103
 Great Chart, 84
 Great Comberton, 43
 Great Dalby, 65
 Great Ellingham, 81
 Great Killingham, 44
 Great Torrington, 67
 Great Yarmouth, 46-7
 Guindiron, 65

H.
 Hampsworth, 56
 Hampton, 55, 60
 Harpley (?) Hall, 81
 Hawkhurst, 20
 Hedcorn, 84
 Helston, 65, 66
 Henley, 59
 Herhill, 33
 Hevitree, 98
 Hingham, 78, 79
 Hinxell, 83
 Holborne, 101
 Holston, 65, 66
 Honiton, 67
 Horrell, 59, 60
 Horsington, 96

I.
 Ipswich, 44, 51-6, 81, 87
 Island of Providence, 104
 Isle of Wight, 68
 Isleworth, 31

J.
 Jacobstow, 66

K.
 Keniton Magna, 58
 Kingston upon Thames, 19

L.
 Lancelton, 65
 Langford, 56, 58
 Launden, 15
 Leicester, 86
 Leyden, 85

Lincoln, 64
 Little Minories, 31
 London, 3, 56, 61, 65, 67, 68,
 81, 86-8, 99
 Long Sutton, 53
 Louisiana, 10
 Ludswan, 66
 Luggom, 66
 Luxulian, 65
 Lyme, 68

M.

Maidstone, 83
 Marrozun, 66
 Maynard [Mynhead], 67
 Melchitt Parke, 58
 Milford, 55
 Modbury, 68
 Moncksoon, 86
 Monteraatt, 65
 Moortel, 37

N.

Nazing, 17
 New Albion, 9
 New Buckingham, 47
 Newbury, 69, 86
 New England, origin of name,
 9; Maps of, 10; Laud's Com-
 mission for governing, 39;
 Gorges' Commission as Gov-
 ernor of, 93
 New France, 10
 Newton Abbot, 67
 Northborne, 84
 Northill, 65
 Northton, 33
 Northwich, 44-6, 43-50, 86, 88
 Novascotia, 10

O.

Ormsby, 46, 47

P.

Paranenth, 65
 Pedigrees, Origin of, 7
 Penryn, 65
 Penton, 57, 58
 Peter Tavey, 65
 Platford, 56
 Plimpton, 65

Plymouth, 64, 67
 Portsmouth, 71
 Prerogative Court, 7
 Providence (Island of), 104

Q.

Quakers, 77

R.

Reading, 55
 Remembrancers' Office, 9
 Rochester, 87
 Rolls Chapel, 9, 11, 43
 Romsey, 56, 59
 Rye, 44

S.

St. Albans, 16
 St. Alphage, Cripplegate, 19
 St. Brage, 65, 66
 St. Buttolphs, 17
 St. Catherines, 102
 St. Christophers, 64, 66-7,
 99-104
 St. Cullum, 64, 66
 St. Giles Cripplegate, 14, 41
 St. Gilt, 65
 St. Hillary, 66
 St. Ives, 65
 St. Katherins, 17, 105
 St. Lawrence, 31
 St. Margarets, 49
 St. Mildreds, 14
 St. Olives, 37
 St. Saviors, 22
 St. Stephens, 65, 67
 St. Thomas the Apostle, 68
 St. Tiffey, 64
 St. Tue, 66
 St. Vivian, 66
 Salem, 48, 49
 Salisbury, 56, 60
 Sandwich, 82, 83-6
 Sarum, 56, 60, 87
 Scotch Prisoners, 72, 73
 Scrooby, 37
 Semley, 58
 Shaftsbury, 58
 Sherington, 15
 Shiplake, 59
 Skratley, 46

Somer Islands, 108
 Southampton, 55, 57, 59, 60, 71
 Southold, 50
 Stanstede Abbey, 17
 Staple, 85
 State Paper Office, 9
 Stepney, 15, 33, 35, 36
 Stoke Cannon, 68
 Stoke Gabriel, 67
 Stoke Pomeroy, 68
 Stonehouse, 65
 Sudbury, 21
 Sutton Mandeville, 57
 Symon Ward, 65

T.

Tenterden, 82-4
 Thisselworth, 31
 Totnes, 65
 Towcester, 32
 Tower of London, 9, 105
 Truro, 65

U.

Upton Gray, 58

V.

Virginia, 68, 72, 89

W.

Wallen Lizard, 66
 Wantage, 66
 Wapping, 25
 Warhorn, 37
 Washboro, 66
 Washford, 67
 Westminster, 93
 Wincklye, 65
 Windham, 79, 81
 Withiell, 66
 Witzbuts, 86
 Wollerbe [Worlaby], 50
 Wrottwell, 50
 Wraxall, 97
 Wrentham, 48, 86
 Wrington, 86

Y.

Yarmouth, 44, 47-50, 87
 Yealing, 56
 York, 86

INDEX OF THE SHIPS

WHICH BROUGHT EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND, &c.

A.
Abigail, 23, 31-3
Alexander, 105
Amity, 111
Ann and Elizabeth, 104
Arabella, 78

B.
Batcheler, 41
Bevis, 60
Blessing, 34, 40

C.
Christian, 14
Clement and Job, 69
Confidence, 57, 60

D.
Defence, 32, 36-9
Desire, 31, 33, 63
Diligent, 81
Dorset, 110

E.
Elizabeth, 18, 19, 21, 24-6, 55
Elizabeth Anne, 20, 22, 24
Elizabeth Bonadventure, 69
Elizabeth and Dorcas, 69
Encrease. See Increase.
Expectation, 104

F.
Faulcon de London, 103, 113
Fellowship, 63
Frances, 55

H.
Hercules, 69, 71, 82
Hopewell, 15, 17, 19, 41, 71,
72, 100

I.
Increase, 20, 22, 24-6

J.
James, 31, 39, 55, 57
John and Sarah, 73, 74, 76
John of London, 111

L.
Love, 40

M.
Margaret, 66
Mary Anne, 48
Mary and John, 68-70
Mathew, 107

N.
Neptune, 61, 62, 69

P.
Paul of London, 102
Peter Bonaventure, 101-2
Pide Cow, 38, 41
Planter, 15-21, 69

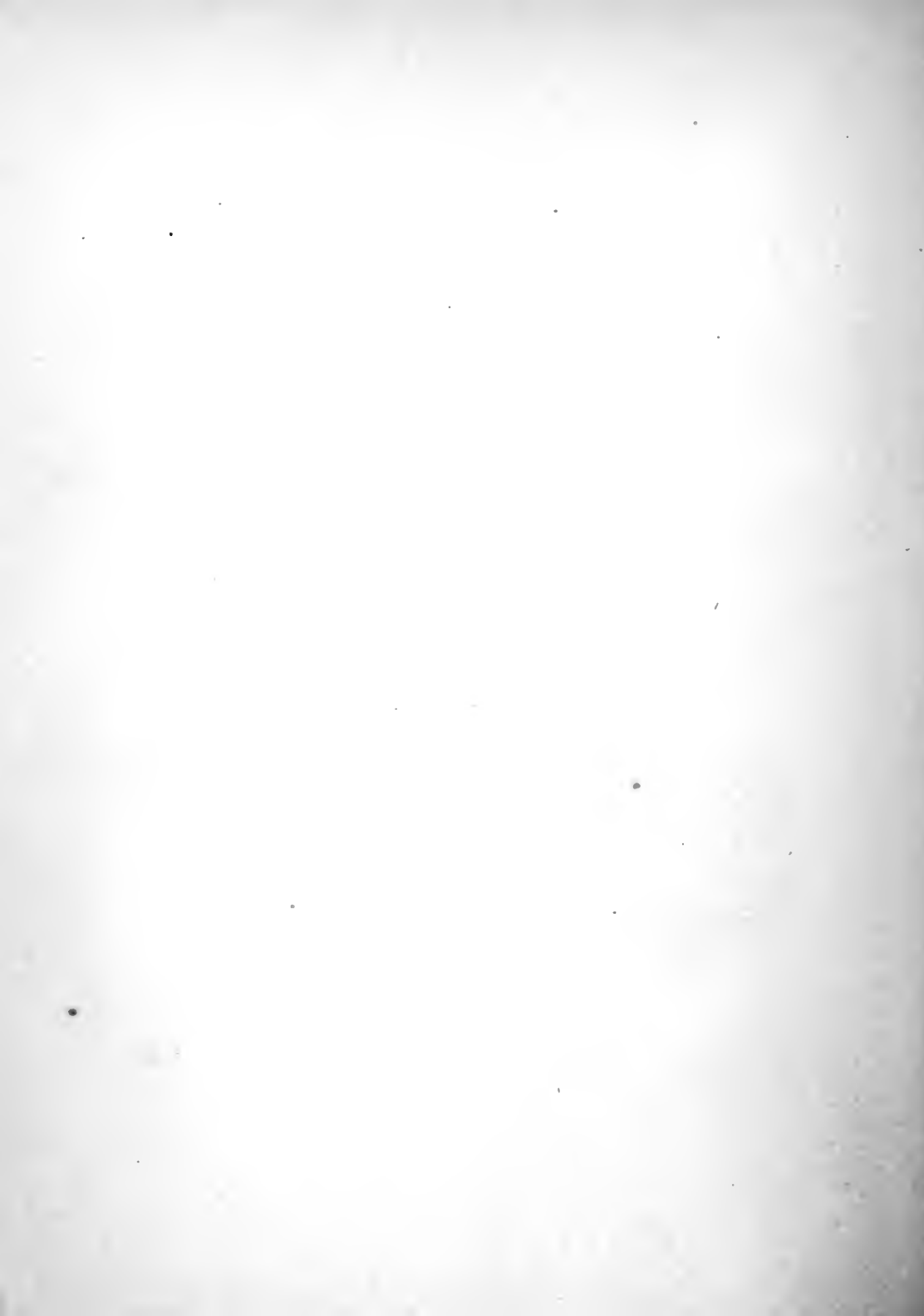
R.
Rebecca, 20
Reformation, 69
Robert Bonaventure, 64
Rose, 44

S.
Sea Flower, 69
Speedwell, 77
Suzan and Ellin, 23, 25, 29

T.
Truelove, 42, 69

U.
Unity, 63

W.
William and Francis, 11
William and George, 64
William and John, 109



CATALOGUE OF BOOKS

FOR SALE AT THE OFFICE OF THE REGISTER,

- 17 TREMONT ST. (UP STAIRS) BOSTON.

Authors and Publishers of TOWN or LOCAL HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, &c. will find it to their interest to send a few copies to the Publisher, for sale.

HISTORIES, ETC.		
Addison Co., Vt., Hist. of, by Saml. Swift,	50	Danvers Centennial Celebration, 8vo., plates,
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Hist. of, 1st edition,	1 00	Davenport, Iowa, Hist. of, by Wilkie,
Agawam, Simple Cobbler of, by Ward,	50	Dedham, Mann's Annals of,
Andover, History of, by Abbot,	1 00	" Pulpit, 8vo., scarce,
Attleborough, History of, by Daggett,	75	Dodd's Revolutionary Memorials,
Bailey's Dictionary, folio,	3 50	Dorchester, Hist. of, cloth,
" Journal and Mem., by Bartlet, 8vo	1 25	" Blake's Annals of, 12mo.
Barnstable, Pallfrey's Centen. at, paper,	25	" Everett's Address, July 4, 1855,
Belknap's American Biography, 2 vols.	3 00	Drake, Daniel, Memoir of, by Mansfield,
Berkshire Jubilee, Hist. of, 1844,	75	Drake's Book of the Indians, 8vo., cloth,
Boston, Drake's Hist. of, r. 8vo., half		Dunstable, Hist. of, by C. J. Fox, scarce,
" " " " Turkey,	5 00	Duxbury, Winsor's Hist. of, 8vo.
" " " " half calf,	5 00	Eastham, History of, by Enoch Pratt,
" " " " cloth,	4 50	Ecclesiastical Hist. of N. Eng., Felt's, 8vo.
" Eng. Thompson's Hist. of,	9 50	Essex Memorial, by Newhall, scarce,
" Second Church, Hist. of, by Robbins,	1 50	" Institute, Coll. of, 5 Nos., each,
" Brattle Street Church, Hist. of, by		Framingham, Barry's Hist. of,
" S. K. Lothrop,	75	Forest Hills Cemetery, Hist. of,
" Orators, Hundred, by J. S. Loring,	2 50	Farmer's Gen. Register,
" Quincy's Municipal Hist. of,	1 25	Gardiner and Pittston, Hanson's Hist. of,
" East, Hist. of, by W. H. Sumner,	3 50	Gilmanton, Hist. of, by Lancaster,
Belchertown, Hist. Sketch of Churches in,		Gloucester, by John Babson, 8vo., pp. 610,
by Doolittle,	75	Groton, Butler's Hist. of,
Beverly, Hist. of, by Stone,	1 25	Hadley, Bi-Centennial at, 1859,
Berkshire Co., Hist. of,	1 25	Hanover, Hist. of, J. S. Barry, 8vo.
Bridgewater, Hist. of, by Mitchell,	2 00	Hampton, N. H., Dow's Centennial Disc.,
Cambridge Epitaphs, by Harris,	1 00	Harwinton, Chipman's Hist. of, cloth,
Connecticut Hist. Coll., by J. W. Barber,	2 50	" " " " paper,
Clap, (Roger,) Memoirs of, 12mo.	38	Hampden Pulpit, 12mo., 1854,
Chronology of Paper and Paper Making,		Henry's Sketches of Moravian Life, 12mo.,
by J. Munsell, (paper,)	1 00	cloth,
Candia, N. H., F. B. Eaton, 8vo.	50	Hunter's Founders of New Plymouth,
Concord, N. H., by N. Bouton,	3 00	London, 1854, 8vo.
Crosby's Annual Obituary Notices, 2 vols.,	4 00	Hinman's Conn. Settlers, Nos. 1 to 5 in-
Camden, Hist. of, by J. L. Locke,	1 00	clusive,
Charlestown, First Church, Hist. of, by		Hinman's Antiquities,
Budington,	1 50	Historical Magazine, 3 vols. each,
Charlemont as a Plantation, by J. White,		Hopkinton, Howe's Cent. Dis. at,
containing Historical Disc., &c.	38	Indian Captivities,
Concord, Shattuck's Hist. of,	2 50	Ipswich, History of, by J. B. Felt, with
" Centennial, by Bouton,	50	portrait, and Index.
Cushman Celebration, Proceed. at, in 1855,	25	Johnson's Pastors and Th. of Washington,
" Monument, Consecra. of, in 1858,	40	Kentucky, Hist. Sketches of, by L. Collins,
		Lamb, Gen. John, Life and Times, by
		Leake,

Landing at Cape Anne, with Historical Documents by J. W. Thornton,	1 00	Norton, Clark's Hist. of,	1 75
Leicester, Hist. of, by Washburn,	2 00	Nova Scotia, by T. C. Haliburton, 2 vols.	3 00
Leominster, History of, by D. Wilder,	75	Newberry, (S. C.) Annals of, by J. O'Neall,	1 25
Lee, Hist. of, by A. Gale,	25	Norwich, Ct., Hist. Address by D. C. Gilman,	1 00
Litchfield, History of, by Kilbourne,	1 50	Norwich Jubilee (The), pp. 301, <i>half calf</i> ,	1 50
Long Island, Thompson's Hist. of, 1st ed.	1 50	" " <i>cloth</i> ,	1 25
Magnalia, Mather's, 2 vols.	4 00	" " <i>paper</i> ,	1 00
Malden, Hist. of, by McClure, 12mo.	75	N. H. Colls., Farmer & Moore's, 3 vols.	7 00
" Dedication at, <i>paper</i> ,	25	Norfolk, (Va.) Hist. of,	1 50
Manchester, N. H., Potter's Hist. of,	2 50	Norfolk, (Conn.) Hist. of, by Roys,	75
Massachusetts, Young's Chronicles of,	1 50	Onondago Co., N. Y., by Clark, 2 vols.	4 00
" Hist. of Western, by Holland, 2 vols.	2 50	Penhallow's Indian Wars, 4to., <i>reprint</i> ,	1 50
" Currency, by J. B. Felt,	1 50	Plumer, Gov. Wm., Memoir of, by A. P. Peabody,	1 50
Maine, by Williamson, 2 vols.	5 00	Portland, History of, Part 2, by Willis,	1 00
" Ancient Dominions of, by Sewall,	2 00	Pittsburgh, History of, by Craig,	75
Maine Hist. Soc. Coll., II, III, IV., each	1 50	Pennsylvania and West New Jersey, by Gabriel Thomas, 1698, 12mo. Facsimile edition,	1 50
Marlboro', Hist. of First Ch. in, by A. Field,	50	Pilgrim Memorial, by Russell,	83
Marshfield, Mem. of, by M. A. Thomas,	38	Plummer Hall, Salem, proceedings at dedication of, 1857,	38
Mason, N. H., History of, by J. B. Hill,	1 75	Plymouth, Pilgrim Celebration, 1853,	1 00
Mason, N. H., with Memoir of Rev. E. Hill,	2 00	" Memorial, by W. S. Russell, <i>greatly improved edition</i> 12mo. <i>Many plates, cloth, gilt</i> ,	1 00
Massachusetts, Young's Chronicles of,	1 50	Pittsfield, by D. D. Field,	33
Mendon Association, Hist. of, by Rev. M. Blake, 12mo.	75	Rehoboth, Hist. of, by Bliss, 1836,	1 00
Michigan, Hist. of, by E. M. Sheldon,	1 00	Remarkable Providences, by Increase Mather, London, 1856. <i>A reprint of the edition of 1681</i> ,	1 25
Members of an Amer. Lady, by Mrs. Grant,	75	Rowley, History of, by Gage,	1 83
Merrimack Valley, Researches in, Hist. and Gen., by A. Poor, Nos. 1 & 2, p. 300,	2 00	Roxbury, Hist. of, by C. M. Ellis,	1 00
Middleborough, Church Members, 8vo.	25	" Grammar School in, Hist. of, by Dillaway,	83
Middlebury, Vt., Hist. of, by Saml. Swift, with a Hist. of the County,	2 00	Salisbury, Vt., Hist. of, by Weeks,	1 25
Moravian Monuments, 3vo., <i>cloth</i> ,	1 00	Sabine's Centennial Address,	33
Natick, History of, by O. N. Bacon, 3vo.	1 50	Salem, Annals of, by Felt, 2 vols.	4 00
" " by Biglow,	50	San Francisco, Hist. of, by Soulé, &c.	2 00
New Bedford, History of, by D. Ricketson, 12mo.	1 25	Shaw, Wm. S., Memorials of, by J. B. Felt,	75
New England Chronology, by T. Prince, <i>illustrated with portraits</i> ,	5 00	Shrewsbury, Ward's Hist. of, 8vo.	2 00
New England, History of, by Hubbard. Notes by Harris. <i>Plates</i> .	3 50	South Boston, Hist. of, by Simonds,	1 00
New England Churches, vindicated, by Wise, <i>reprint</i> ,	75	Stockbridge, Jones's Hist. of,	1 00
New England Savage's Gen. Dictionary, 2 vols., <i>cloth</i> ,	6 00	Suffield, Ct., 150th an. of Death of Rev. B. Ruggles, 1859,	50
New England, Winthrop's Journal, by Savage, 2 vols.	4 00	Temple, N. H., Hist. of, by H. A. Blood,	2 00
News from New England respecting Indian War of 1675, small 4to., <i>new</i> ,	50	Templeton Centennial, by Adams, 1857,	50
New Hampshire Churches, Hist. of, 3vo.	1 50	Thomas's Reminiscences, 2 vols.,	2 50
" " as it is, by E. A. Charlton,	1 50	Tymms's Topography of the Counties of England, 7 vols.	7 00
New London, Caulkins's Hist. of,	3 00	Taunton, Emery's Hist. Min., 2 vols.	2 00
Newbury, Hist. of, by J. Collin,	1 50	Thanksgiving Proclamations by Continental Cong. and Govs. of several states	2 00
Newton, History of, by Jackson,	1 50	Union, Me., Hist. of, by Sibley,	1 50
New England's Memorial, &c. (Reprint by Congregational Board.)	2 00	Watertown, Bond's Genealogies, &c.	4 00
New York, Western, Hotchkiss's Hist. of,	1 50	Watson's Men and Times of the Revolution,	1 25
" by Denton, 1635,	75	Waterbury, (Conn.) by H. Bronson,	2 50
" City, Hist. of, by M. L. Booth,	3 50	Warren, (R. I.) Hist. of, 13mo.	62
Northampton, Hist. Sketch by S. Williams, 1815,	25	" (Me.) Eaton's Hist. of, 12mo. <i>map</i>	1 75

West Chester, by Robt. Bolton, 2 vols.	3 50	Hoyt, by D. W. Hoyt,	1 50
Whately, Hist. of, by J. H. Temple,	38	Judd, by S. Judd,	62
Woodbury, (Conn.,) Cothren's Hist. of,	2 50	Leland, by S. Leland,	3 00
" " Bi-Centennial of, 1859,	75	Locke, by J. G. Locke,	3 00
Wellington's Half Century Sermon, Templeton, 1857,	25	Lawrence, by John Lawrence,	1 50
Windsor, Ct., by H. R. Stiles,	5 00	Leverett, by C. E. Leverett, 8vo., cloth,	1 50
Westminster, 100th An. of incorporation, 1859,	50	Moody, by C. C. P. Moody,	40
Wisconsin, Lapham's,	75	Nash, by S. Nash, 8vo.	1 25
Worthington, Hist. of, by Rice,	75	Prentice, by C. J. F. Binney,	2 00
GENEALOGIES.		Rawson, by S. S. Rawson,	1 00
Abbott, by A. and E. Abbott,	1 50	Rice, by A. H. Ward,	2 00
Blake, by Samuel Blake,	1 00	Scranton, by E. Scranton, 8vo.	50
Braimard, by D. D. Field,	1 50	Shattuck, by L. Shattuck,	2 50
Brigham, by Abner Morse,	1 50	Sill, by George G. Sill,	1 00
Chapman, by F. W. Chapman,	3 00	Steele, by D. S. Durrie, (in paper,)	2 00
Chauncy Memorial, by W. C. Fowler,	3 50	Stetson, by J. S. Barry, 12mo.	50
Connecticut Families, by N. Goodwin,	2 00	Stiles, by H. R. Stiles, 8vo, paper,	25
Cushman, by H. W. Cushman,	3 00	Thayer, and thirteen other families,	1 50
Davenport, by A. B. Davenport,	2 50	Tainter History, by Dean W. Tainter,	1 25
Day, by G. E. Day, (in paper.)	1 00	Tainter Family, by C. M. Tainter,	38
Dudley, by Dean Dudley, " "	1 50	Turner, by J. Turner,	75
Eliot, by W. H. Eliot, Jr., and W. S. Porter,	1 00	Vinton Family,	3 00
Flint, by J. Flint and J. H. Stone,	1 25	" " Genealogy of, abridged,	
Goddard, by W. A. Goddard,	75	with allied Families,	2 00
Haven, by Josiah Adams,	50	Worcester, by J. F. Worcester,	1 00
Herrick, by Jedediah Herrick, 8vo. cloth, 1	25	Woodman, by Joshua Coffin,	25
Hodges, by A. D. Hodges,	25	Ward, by A. H. Ward, 8vo.	2 00
		Willard, by J. Willard,	3 00
		Wight, by D. P. Wight,	75
		White, by A. S. Kellogg,	2 50



RARE ENGLISH BOOKS
LATELY SELECTED IN ENGLAND
AND NOW OFFERED
AT VERY LOW PRICES,

AT No. 17 TREMONT STREET, (UP STAIRS,) BOSTON.



THE LONDON MAGAZINE, from its commencement, in 1732, to 1779—wanting volumes for 1767, 1768, 1773, 1775, and 1778—in all, 44 volumes. Continuous from 1 to 35, inclusive. From 1 to 24, bound uniformly. *Few plates deficient in some of the later volumes.* \$20.00

This work was a rival of the Gentleman's Magazine, and was conducted in a spirit more liberal than that work. It is peculiarly rich in matters relating to America. All the details of the old French and Indian wars are much more full than in any other work, and the events are illustrated by maps, charts, and views, well engraved.

BRADY'S INTRODUCTION TO OLD ENGLISH HISTORY, &c. Folio. London: 1686. 3.00

Contains a vast number of the ancient Norman names of those who came in with the Conqueror, from Doomsday and other authentic sources.

BAILEY'S DITIONARIUM BRITANNICUM: Or a more compleat Universal Etymological Dictionary than any extant. . . . 2d edition. London: 1736. Folio. *Old binding, but good copy of the best edition.* 3.00

A work to which Johnson and subsequent lexicographers have been more indebted than they ever acknowledged.

☞ No student should be without Bailey.

LODGE'S (Edmund) LIFE OF SIR JULIUS CÆSAR, Knight, Judge of the High Court of Admiralty, &c., during the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, &c. With 18 exquisitely engraved portraits. London: 1827. Royal 4to. *Uncut.* 2.50

HONDIUS (Judocus) HISTORIA MUNDI: or Mercator's Atlas. Containing his Cosmographical Description of the Fabricke and Figure of the World. Lately rectified in divers places, as also beautified and enlarged with new Mappes and Tables. Englished by W. Saltonstall. London: 1635. Folio. 3.50

A very thick volume of upwards of 1000 pages, with numerous maps, including several of America and its islands.

CAMDEN'S REIGN OF ELIZABETH, written at the request of Lord Burgh. 4th edition. London: 1688. Folio. *Old calf.* 3.00

Contains a fine portrait of Elizabeth. The work is of the utmost importance to the student of English history, inasmuch as Camden was an eye witness to many of the thrilling events he describes.

THE WORKS OF ABRAHAM COWLEY. 7th edition. London: 1681. Folio. *Fine, bright copy, in calf, gilt—splendid portrait by Faithorn.*

THE BIBLE according to the version of Munster, and New Testament by Erasmus (in Latin). 1539. 8vo. *Fine condition.* 2.00

ANBURY, Thomas, Travels through the Interior Parts of America. In a series of Letters. By an Officer. London: 1789. In 2 vols. 8vo. *Good copy of a rare work.* 6.00

The author was an officer in Burgoyne's army, and was taken prisoner by the Americans when that wing of the British army fell into their hands. A graphic and thrilling personal narrative.

BAILEY, Nathan. M. J. Justini ex Trogi Pompeii Historiæ Externis. Libri XLIV. . . . To which is added, the words of JUSTIN, disposed in a grammatical or natural order, in one column, so as to answer, as near as can be, word for word to an English version, as literal as possible in the other. . . . London: 1732. 8vo. *New, half calf.* 1.50

A valuable classic, edited by the learned Bailey, the author of the famous Dictionary.

BAILEY, Nathan. All the Familiar Colloquies of Desiderius Erasmus, concerning Men, Manners, and Things. Translated into English. 2d edition. London: 1733. *A fine copy, in full calf, of GREAT ERASMUS.*

BROWNE, Thomas. . . . Historic of the Life and Reigne of that Famous Princesse Elizabeth. . . . London: 1629. 4to. *Newly bound, full green Turkey.* 2.50

Curious portrait of Elizabeth on reverse of title.

CLARKE, Samuel. The Life and Death of Alexander the Great, the first Founder of the Grecian Empire. . . . As also the Life and Death of Charlemagne, the first Founder of the French Empire. London: 1665. 4to. *Half Morocco.* 1.00

The well-known and voluminous author of "A Looking-glass for Saints and Sinners."

BURNEY, James, Capt., F. R. S. A Chronological History of Northeastern Voyages of Discovery. . . . London: 1819. 8vo. *Full calf, neat, maps.* 1.00.

VERSTEGAN, Richard. A Restitution of Decayed Intelligence in Antiquities. Concerning the most noble and renowned English Nation. By the studie and traauile of R. V. Antvverp: 1605. 4to. *New, full calf.* 3.00

Original edition of this scarce and much admired work. The plates in this edition are much superior to those in later ones, being exceedingly brilliant and bright impressions, and more of them.

- WELWOOD, James, M. D. Memoirs of the most material Transactions in England for the last Hundred Years preceding the Revolution of 1688. London: 1700. 8vo. *Good copy, full calf.* 1.25
- DODDINGTON, Geo. Bubb. Diary from March 8, 1748-9, to Feb. 6, 1761. London: 1784. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.00
A singular showing up of political perfidy.
- ROSCOMON. Poems by the Earl of Roscomon. To which is added, an Essay on Poetry, by the Earl of Mulgrave, now Duke of Buckingham. Together with Poems by Mr. Richard Duke. London: 1717. 8vo. *Fine copy, full calf, gilt.* 1.50
- HUDIBRAS, in Three Parts. Written in the time of the late Wars. Corrected and amended. With large Annotations, and a Preface. To this edition are added, Critical, Historical, and Explanatory Notes, by Zachary Gray, LL.D. 2 vols. Dublin: 1757. 8vo. *Portrait and other plates. Good edition, full calf.* 3.00
- COLLINS, Arthur. The Baronetage of England; being an Historical and Genealogical Account of Baronets, from their first institution in the Reign of James I. . . . With their Coats of Arms and Crests engraved and blazoned. 2 vols. London: 1720. 8vo. *Fine condition, full calf.* 3.00
- HALL, James (Judge). Letters from the West, containing Sketches of Scenery, Manners, and Customs, and Anecdotes connected with the first settlement of the Western Sections of the United States. London: 1828. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.50
- CREECH, Thomas. T. Lucretius Carus, of the Nature of Things, in six books. Translated into English verse. 2 vols. Explained and illustrated with Notes and Animadversions; being a compleat system of the Epicurean Philosophy. London: 1715. 8vo. *Old brown calf, fine condition.* 2.50
- RALEIGH, Walter, Sir. An Abridgement of his History of the World. In five books. . . . His Premonition to Princes. The Invention of Shipping, Relation of the Action at Cadiz, and the Voyage to Guiana. By Philip Raleigh, Esquire, his only grandson. To which is added, the Author's Life, Trial, and Death. London: 1702. 8vo. *Portrait.* 2.00
- WARD, Edward. Hudibras Redivivus; or, a Burlesque Poem on the Times. London: 1705. 4to. *Good copy, in old calf. A thick quarto.*
One of the rarest of famous Ned Ward's works; and, though a little vulgar for these times, it is not without much merit.
- BOLLINGBROKE, Lord. A Dissertation upon Parties; in several Letters to Caleb D'Anvers, Esq. 7th edition. London: 1749. 8vo. *Frontispiece. Good copy.* 1.00
- CHRONICLES OF ENGLAND; a Metrical History. By George Raymond. London: 1842. 8vo. *Cloth. Fine portrait of Queen Elizabeth.* 1.00
A creditable performance. Extensive and valuable notes. Splendidly printed.

- SALMON, Thomas. The Chronological Historian; . . . from the invasion of the Romans to the 14th year of George II. 2 vols. 3d edition. With Effigies of all our English Monarchs, curiously engraven from original paintings, by Mr. Vertue. London: 1747. 8vo. 2.50
One of the most useful, clear, and concise works of the kind ever published.
- BARROW, John, Esq., F. R. S. Memoirs of the Naval Worthies of Queen Elizabeth's Reign. . . . London: 1845. 8vo. 1.50
Thick octavo, executed in Murray's best style.
- HAKLUYT, Richard. Divers Voyages touching the Discovery of America and the Islands adjacent. Edited with Notes and an Introduction, by John Winter Jones, of the British Museum. London: 1850. 8vo. Cloth. 3.00
- COLUMBUS. Select Letters of Christopher Columbus, with other Original Documents relative to his Four Voyages to the New World. Translated and edited by R. H. Major, Esq., of the British Museum. London: 1847. 8vo. Cloth. 2.50
- KIMBER, Isaac. The Life of Oliver Cromwell, Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland, and Ireland. . . . 4th edition. London: 1741. *Fine portrait. Very fresh copy.* 1.50
A judicious and well-written life of the noble Cromwell.
- WINSTANLEY, William. The Lives of the most famous English Poets. . . . From the time of William the Conqueror to the reign of his present Majesty, King James II. London: 1687. 12mo. *Frontispiece. Good copy. Calf, gilt.* 1.25
- MONTAGUE, Mary Wortley. The Works of the Right Honorable Lady . . . including her Correspondence, Poems, and Essays. . . . 5 vols. London: 1803. 12mo. *Splendid portrait. Boards.* 2.25
- NICOLAS, Nicholas Harris, Esq. A Synopsis of the Peerage of England; exhibiting, under alphabetical arrangement, the Date of Creation, Descent, and Present State of every Title of Peerage which has existed in this Country since the Conquest. 2 vols. London: 1825. 12mo. *Cloth backs.* 2.50
One of the most useful manuals extant.
- RAY, James. A Compleat History of the Rebellion, from its first rise, in 1745, to its total suppression at the glorious Battle of Culloden, in April, 1746. . . . London: 1754. 12mo. *Plates.* 1.25
- RESULT OF SOME RESEARCHES among the British Archives for information relative to the Founders of New England: made in the years 1858-9-60. By Samuel G. Drake. Boston: 1860. 4to. *Cloth, extra. Map of New England, 1625. Copies of ancient portraits of Sir Francis Drake and Capt. John Smith.* 3.00
The same, *paper covers, without portraits.* 2.50
This work contains lists of all the early emigrants to New England, St. Christophers, Barbadoes, &c., which have yet been discovered.

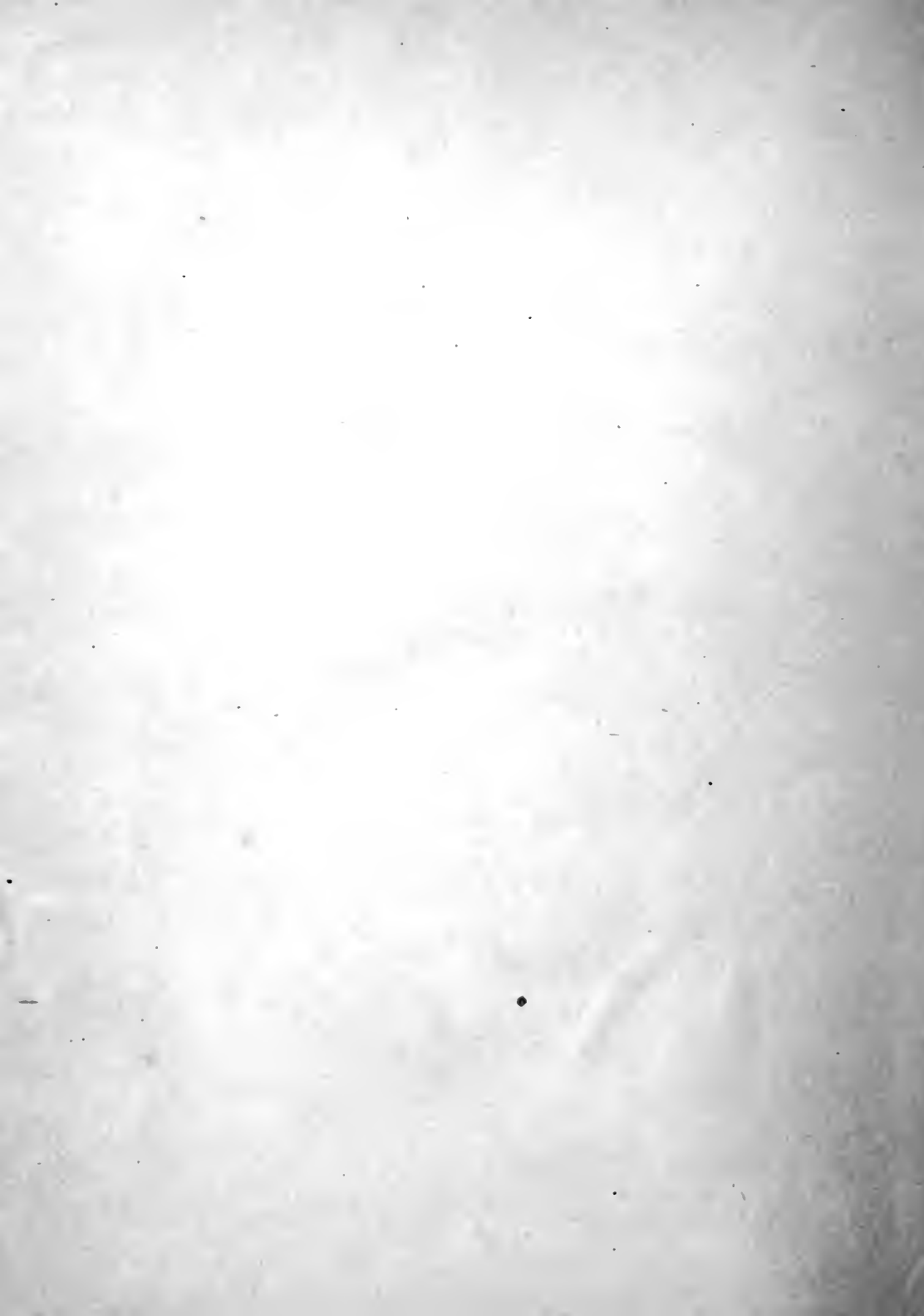
- DUMMER, Jer. A Defence of the New England Charters. London: [no date.] 8vo. *Half Morocco, neat and clean copy.* 3.00
- PENHALLOW, Samuel. The History of the Wars of New England with the Eastern Indians. . . . *Very neatly reprinted, in 4to, by William Dodge. Full cloth.* 1.50
- ANGLORUM SPECULUM, or the Worthies of England, in Church and State. . . . Wherein are illustrated the Lives and Characters of the most eminent Persons since the Conquest to this present age. London: 1684. 8vo. 2.00
Thick octavo. Chiefly taken from Fuller's English Worthies, with many valuable additions.
- OGILBY. The Works of Publius Virgilius Maro. Translated, adorned with Sculptures, and illustrated with Annotations. By John Ogilby, Esq., His Majesty's Cosmographer, and Geographic Printer. 3d edition. London: 1675. 8vo. *Old calf, good condition.* 2.00
Numerous whole-page copper plates.
- SHELVOCKE, George, Capt. A Voyage Round the World, by way of the Great South Sea, performed in the years 1719, 20, 21, 22, in the *Speedwell*, of London, of 24 guns and 100 men. . . . London: 1726. 8vo. *Map and plates.* 1.50
- SHEBBEARE, John. A Fourth Letter to the People of England on the Conduct of Ministers in Alliances, Fleets, and Armies, since the first differences on the Ohio. . . . London: 1756. 8vo. *Half Morocco, neat.* .75
- WINSTANLEY, William. Select Lives of England's Worthies. London: 1660. 12mo. *Half Russia, neat. Few leaves wanting at beginning and end.* 1.00
Contains many things not in the later edition.
- WOTTON, William, B. D. Reflections upon Ancient and Modern Learning. 2d edition, with large additions. With Dissertations upon the Epistles of Socrates, Esop's Fables, &c. By Dr Bentley. London: 1697. 8vo. *Old calf. Fine copy.* 1.25
- WOODS, John. Two Years Residence in the Settlement on the English Prairie, in the Illinois Country, United States. London: 1822. 8vo. *Maps. Boards.* 1.50
- WARD, Edward. The Wooden World Dissected: in the Character of a Ship of War: as also, the Characters of all the Officers. . . . 7th edition. London: 1760. 8vo. *Half calf, neat.* 1.00
- LEYCESTER'S GHOST. 1641. 4to. [In the same volume,]
" COMMONWEALTH: conceived, spoken, and published with most earnest protestation of all dutifull good will and affection towards this Realm. . . . [London:] 1641. 4to. *Half binding.* 1.50
Most singular productions. The latter by the Jesuit, Robert Parsons. The "Ghost" is an enigmatical poem; and not without merit.

- BRIDGMAN, John. An Historical and Topographical Sketch of Knoles, in Kent; with a Genealogy of the Sackville Family. Numerous engravings. 2d edition. London: 1821. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.00
- SINGER, Samuel Weller. The Text of Shakespeare Vindicated from the Interpolations and Corruptions advocated by John Payne Collier, Esq. . . . London: 1853. 8vo. *Cloth.* 1.50
- WALLER, Edmond, Esq. Poems, &c., written upon several occasions. . . . 8th edition, with additions. To which is prefixed the Author's Life. London: 1711. 8vo. *Fine copy, calf. Brilliant portrait.* 1.25
- DUNTON, John. Sir Thomas Double at Court, and in High Preferments. In Two Dialogues between Sir Thomas Double and Sir Richard Comeover, alias Mr. Whiglove, on the 27th of Sept. 1710. London: 1710. 12mo. *Calf, gilt.* 1.00
- DIXON, George, Capt. A Voyage Round the World; but more particularly to the North West Coast of America in 1785-6-7-8. 2d edition. London: 1789. 4to. *Boards. Maps and plates.* 2.00
- PAGES, Monsieur de. Travels Round the World, in the years 1767-8-9-70-1. Translated from the French. 2d edition. 3 vols. London: 1793. 8vo. *Bound.* 1.50
- BLOME, Richard. Britannia, or, a Geographical Description of the Kingdoms of England, Scotland, and Ireland, with the Isles and Territories thereto belonging. . . . Also, lists of the Names, Titles, and Seats of the Nobility and Gentry. Illustrated with a Map of each County, and 820 *Coats of Arms of patrons of the work from copper plates.* London; 1673. Folio. 5.00
- PRINCE, John, (*Vicar of Berry-Pomeroy*.) Danmonii Orientales Illustres; or, the Worthies of Devon. A work, wherein the Lives and Fortunes of the most famous Divines, Statesmen, Swordsmen, Writers, [&c.] natives of that most noble Province, from before the Norman Conquest down to the present age, are Memorized, [&c.] A new edition, with Notes. London: 1810. 4to. pp. 796. *A beautiful copy, in full green Turkey.* 14.00
- Few books are oftener referred to by genealogists than "Prince's Worthies,"—for it is a mine of exceeding richness and of the highest authority. It was first published in 1702, in large folio form, and it was reprinted fifty years ago. This copy is one of the last impression, and besides many corrections, it is greatly enriched by the valuable notes of several learned Devonshire antiquaries. Seven fine portraits were engraved expressly for this edition; and *this* copy contains a number of highly appropriate plates, in addition to the above.
- McKENNEY, Thomas L. Sketches of a Tour to the Lakes, of the Character and Customs of the Chippewa Indians. . . . Baltimore: 1827. 8vo. *Plates. Half cloth, uncut.* 2.00
- AUSTIN, Benjamin, Jr. Constitutional Republicanism, in opposition to Fallacious Federalism; as published occasionally in the Independent Chronicle under the signature of Old South. Boston: 1803. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.50

- A MEMOIR OF THE REV. COTTON MATHER, D. D., with a Genealogy of the Family of Mather, and Portraits of Cotton and Increase Mather. By S. G. Drake. Boston: 1851. 8vo. *Full cloth, lettered.* .50
- A REVIEW OF WINTHROP'S JOURNAL, as edited and published by the Hon. James Savage. By the Editor of the N. E. Historical and Gen. Register. Boston: 1854. 8vo. *Illustrated with five portraits. Full cloth.*
[In the same volume,] .50
- AN ADDRESS delivered at the Annual Meeting of the New Eng. Historical and Genealogical Society, Jan. 20, 1858. By S. G. Drake. .75
- SOME MEMOIRS OF THE REV. THOMAS PRINCE, together with a Pedigree of his Family. By S. G. Drake. Boston: 1851. 8vo. *Full cloth, lettered. Two portraits.* .50
- DISCOVERY OF SOME MATERIALS for the Early History of Dorchester. . . . By S. G. Drake. Boston: 1851. 8vo. *Full cloth, lettered. Map, and two portraits.* .50
- HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES OF BOSTON, with an Introductory History of New England. By S. G. Drake. Boston: 1856. Royal 8vo. *With about 300 engravings, and 840 pages. Half calf or goat.* 5.00
The same, *cloth.* 4.50
- NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.
14 volumes—1847 to 1860, inclusive. 8vo. *Half calf, antique.* 38.50
The same, *full cloth, gilt.* 33.25
The same, *in numbers.* 28.00
- PRINCE'S NEW ENGLAND CHRONOLOGY. New edition, with addition of Memoir and Pedigree. *Twelve illustrations. Half Turkey, antique.* 5.00
- HUBBARD'S HISTORY OF NEW ENGLAND. With eight steel portraits. New edition. Boston: 1848. *Half Turkey.* 3.50
- WILLIAMS, Samuel, LL.D. The Natural and Civil History of Vermont. Walpole, N. H.: 1794. 8vo. *Map.* 2.00
- DWIGHT, Timothy, S. T. D., LL.D. Travels in New England and New York. In 4 vols. *Maps.* London: 1823. 8vo. *Boards.* 5.50
- CAMPBELL, John. Lives of the British Admirals, containing a new and accurate Naval History from the earliest periods. With continuation by Dr. Berkenhout. *With Maps.* 4 vols. London: 1781. 8vo. 3.50
- CHAMBERLAYNE, Edward, LL.D., &c. Angliæ Notitia; or the Present State of England. London: 1673. 1.50
- DRAKE, Roger, M. D. Sacred Chronology, drawn by Scripture evidence along that vast body of time. . . . London: 1648. 4to. 2.00









**PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET**

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

F
7
D77
1860
C.1
ROBA

RESULT
OF
RESEARCHES

UTL AT DOWNSVIEW

D RANGE BAY SHLF POS ITEM C
39 16 22 01 07 005 2